

Pali Text Society

TIKAPATTHĀNA
OF THE ABHIDHAMMA PIṬAKA

PART II.
KUSALATTIKAṆ

TOGETHER WITH
BUDDHAGHOSA'S COMMENTARY
FROM THE PAÑCAPPAKARAṆATTHAKATHĀ

EDITED BY
MRS. RHYS DAVIDS, D.Litt., M.A.

London
PUBLISHED FOR THE PALI TEXT SOCIETY
BY
THE OXFORD UNIVERSITY PRESS, AMEN CORNER, E.C.
AND AT
NEW YORK, TORONTO, MELBOURNE, AND BOMBAY
1922

EDITORIAL NOTE

As was stated in the Foreword (p. iv) of the first part of this work, I had hoped to have completed, in this second part, the P.T.S. edition of the *Tikapatthāna* and its Commentary. This hope has not been realized. A first edition of the *Apadāna*—possibly not of the whole work—has been unexpectedly held up by the ill-health of its editor. It became necessary to find a substitute speedily for the second text issue of 1922. The editors of other works lying more or less ready for press are at the ends of the earth. Hence we have served up more *Tikapatthāna*. But it is midsummer now, and it is inconvenient to have the issues of the current year still blocking the way after midsummer. It is therefore necessary to defer to a short third part a synopsis of the remaining 'Tikas,' with the few remaining pages of the Commentary, and an Index.

Now that this respite has been gained, I hope, in this third part, to add a synopsis of the remainder of the *Dukapattthāna* (we only published Part I. in 1906), and to indicate very briefly the method pursued in the other three parts entitled *Duka-Tika*, *Tika-Duka*, and *Tika-Tika Patthānaṇ*.

In this volume the first of the 22 triplets—the *Kusalat-tika*—is set out fully, the only abbreviations besides those in the text being the use of initial letters for each of the 24 causal relations (*pacceyas*) and numerical figures for numerals, when the interminable *Gaṇanās* occur. Given a *dhamma*, say, a unit, of good conduct in word, thought, or deed—'good' being such as produces happy result—will

there happen, in causal connexion of a certain variety with it, a second unit of good, or of bad, or of ethically neutral conduct? Or will it *not* arise with that specific kind of causal connexion? The specific kind or variety will be one of the six *hetus* (moral or immoral motives), or any other of the 24 causal connexions (*paccayas*), or more than one of them. Such is the bare framework. Filling it up are all the possible ways in which the varied moral procedure in intelligent beings, or unintelligent beings, is conceived as taking place. Impossible ways are ruled out.

The history of human ideas has surely no more striking evolution of pure scholasticism to offer than that which is here sampled. So far as we can get at the founder of Buddhism at all, we see a man spending nearly half a century in adapting his simple gospel of the good life to every shade of individual spiritual need that came before him. At the other extreme of this passionate patience to help the particular case we find, a few centuries later, the gigantic effort of the Paṭthāna to make a class or type of every possible particular case that can be imagined. The result may be imposing in its complexity and ingenuity. But we there move in a world of *dhammas* as far removed from the flesh-and-mind actuality of this man's case or that woman's as are the symbols in a book of algebra. Years were spent on that result, without the work of the founder being advanced a single step. The best that can be said is, firstly, that the elaborators, while they worked, were kept out of mischief; secondly, that whereas they were not teaching their fellows how to live, they were doing their best to think. Their object of thought was human character as revealed by past human experience, and reduced to a mass of abstract judgments. It was not kept alive, corrected and improved upon by intercourse with and observation of the little world without

them, much less of the greater world that lay to them inaccessible. Hence their object of study was a fixed, rigid world, admitting of no exceptions, yielding always uniform results. It was divorced from the ever-fluid world of the living.

And the oddest thing in the tradition is that all this mass of abstract affirmation is put into the mouth of the founder as a stodgy harangue delivered to devas—to devas who, in a certain childlike ingenuousness of mind that characterizes their utterances, are less likely to have appreciated abstract considerations than any earthly congregation whatever! (cf. *Expositor*, 2, 17).

How strange a phenomenon does the growth of any church present!

C. A. F. RHYS DAVIDS.

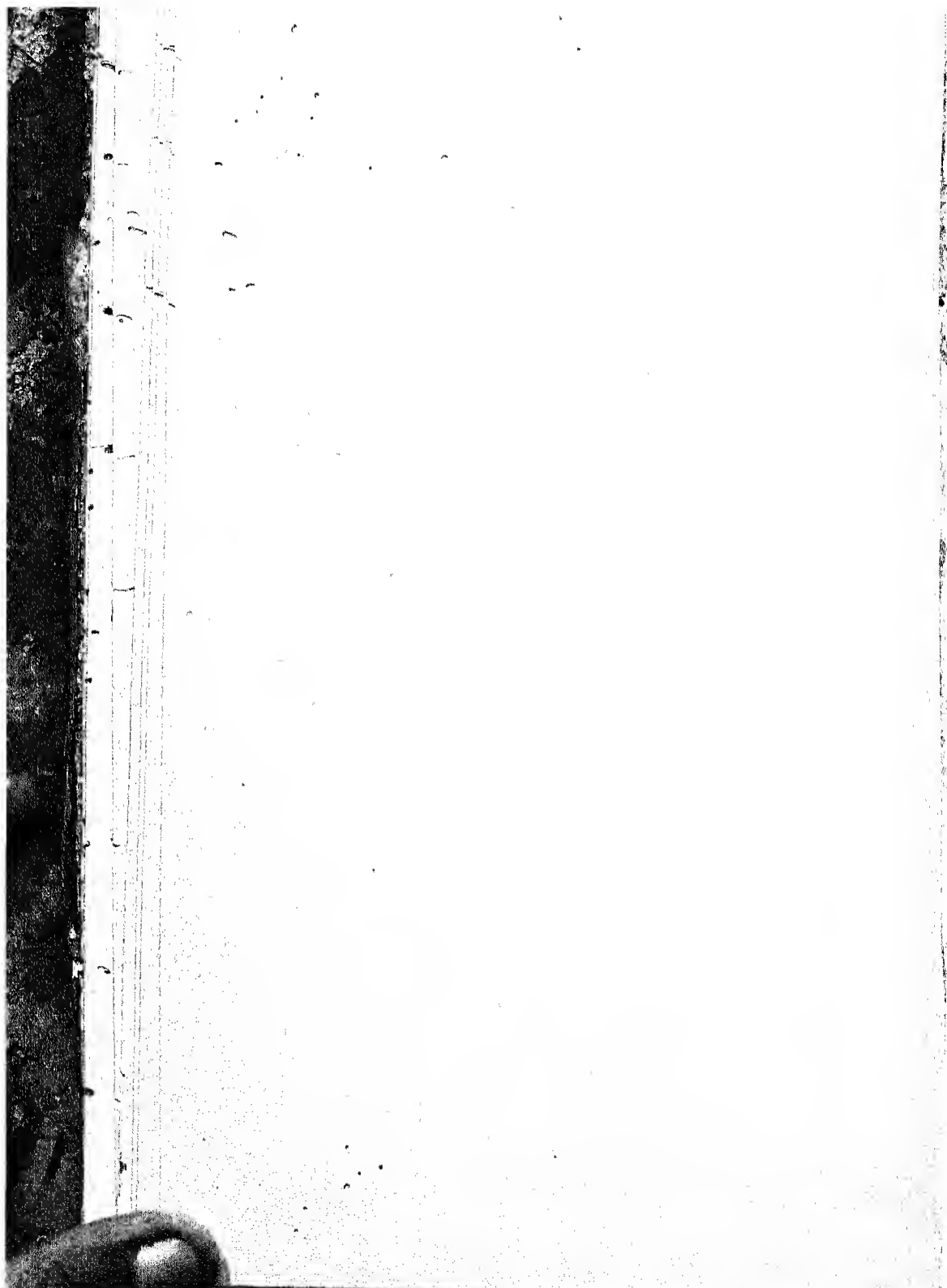
CHIPSTEAD, SURREY,
June, 1922.

CONTENTS

TIKAPAṬṬHĀNA:

PART II.—I. KUSALATTIKA:

	PAGE
PAṬICCAVĀRA: A. PAṆṆATTIVĀRA - - -	69
B. NIDDESAVĀRA - - -	73
GAṆANAMŪLAKĀ - - -	94
SAHAJĀTAVĀRA - - -	107
PACCAYAVĀRA - - -	110
NISSAYAVĀRA - - -	137
SAṆSATṬHĀVĀRA - - -	141
SAMPAYUTTAVĀRA - - -	152
PAṆHĀVĀRA, VIBHAṄGA - - -	153
GAṆANĀ - - -	180
BUDDHAGHOSA'S COMMENTARY (<i>continued</i>) - - -	230
PAṬICCAVĀRA: A. PAṆṆATTIVĀRAVAṆṆANĀ - - -	231
B. NIDDESAVĀRAVAṆṆANĀ - - -	246
GAṆANAMŪLAKĀ - - -	252
SAHAJĀTAVĀRAVAṆṆANĀ - - -	260
PACCAYAVĀRAVAṆṆANĀ - - -	261
NISSAYAVĀRAVAṆṆANĀ - - -	265
SAṆSATṬHĀVAṆṆANĀ - - -	266
SAMPAYUTTAVĀRAVAṆṆANĀ - - -	267
PAṆHĀVAṆṆANĀ, VIBHAṄGA - - -	268
GAṆANĀ - - -	285



[KUSALATTIKAN PAṬICCAVĀRO

A. PAṆṆATTIVĀRO.¹

1. Hetupaccayo. (a) Anulomaṇ.]

(i) Siyā kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjeyya hetupaccayā ?²

(ii) Siyā kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca akusalo dhammo

(iii) Siyā kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca avyākato dhammo

uppajjeyya
hetupaccayā ?

Siyā kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca

(iv) . . . kusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā

(v) . . . akusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā

(vi) . . . kusalo ca akusalo ca dhammā

(vii) . . . kusalo ca akusalo ca avyākato ca

uppajjeyya
hetupaccayā ?

dhammā

(viii) Siyā akusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca

(a) akusalo dhammo, (b) kusalo dhammo,

(c) avyākato dhammo

uppajjeyya
hetupaccayā ?

Siyā akusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca

(d) akusalo ca avyākato ca, (e) kusalo

ca avyākato ca, (f) kusalo ca akusalo ca,

(g) kusalo ca akusalo ca avyākato ca

dhammā uppaj-
jeyyaṇ hetupac-
cayā ?

(ix) Siyā avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca

(a) avyākato, (b) kusalo, (c) akusalo

dhammo

uppajjeyya
hetupaccayā ?

Siyā avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca

(d) kusalo ca avyākato ca, (e) akusalo

ca avyākato ca, (f) kusalo ca akusalo ca,

(g) kusalo ca akusalo ca avyākato ca

dhammā uppaj-
jeyyaṇ hetupac-
cayā ?

¹ Udāhu pañhavāro, udāhu pucchāvāro. Comy.

² Such of these possible relations as actually occur are answered affirmatively in the Niddesavāro, p. 73.

(x) Siyā kusalañ ca avyākatañ ca dhammaṃ paṭicea
 (a) kusalo, (b) akusalo, (c) avyākato } uppañjeyya
 dhammo } hetupaccayā ?

(d) kusalo ca avyākato ca, (e) akusalo
 ca avyākato ca, (f) kusalo ca akusalo ca, } uppañjeyya
 (g) kusalo ca akusalo ca avyākatañ ca } hetupaccayā ?
 dhammā

(xi) Siyā akusalañ ca avyākatañ ca dhammaṃ paṭicea
 (a) kusalo, (b) akusalo, (c) avyākato } uppañjeyya
 dhammo, } hetupaccayā ?

(d) kusalo ca avyākato ca, (e) akusalo ca } dhammā uppañ-
 avyākato ca, (f) kusalo ca akusalo ca, } jeyya hetupac-
 (g) kusalo ca akusalo ca, avyākato ca } caya ?

Siyā kusalañ ca akusalañ ca dhammaṃ paṭicea

(a)-(g) as above.

Siyā kusalañ ca akusalañ ca avyākatañ ca dhammaṃ
 paṭicea.

(a)-(g) as above.

2.

Siyā kusalaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicea kusalo dhammo uppañjeyya
 ārammaṇapaccayā ? . . .

Yathā hetupaccayo *vitthārito*. *Evaṃ* ārammaṇapaccayo
pī vitthāretabbo vācunā maggena . . . caya adhipatipaccayo
. . . avigatapaccayo pī vitthāretabbo vācunā maggena.

Ekamūlakaya.

Siyā kusalaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicea kusalo dhammo uppañjeyya
 hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā . . . *pe* . . . hetupaccayā
 avigatapaccayā ?

Dumūlakaya.

Siyā kusalaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicea kusalo dhammo uppañjeyya
 hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā adhipatipaccayā . . . *pe* . . .
 hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā avigatapaccayā ?

Timūlakaya.

Siyā kusalaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppaj-
jeyya hetu-, ārammaṇa-, adhipati-, anantapaccayā . . .
pe . . . hetu-, ārammaṇa-, adhipati-, avigatapaccayā ?

Catummūlakaṃ.

Pañcamūlamūkādikā *samkhittā*. Ekamūlakaṃ, dumūlakaṃ,
ti-, catu-, pañca-, sabbamūlakaṃ *asaṃmuyhantena vitthāre-*
tabbaṃ.

Hetumūlakaṃ.

2-24.

So for the other paccayas (2-24).

Ekekassa padassa ekamūlakaṃ, dumūlakaṃ, timūlakaṃ,
catummūlakaṃ, pañcamūlakaṃ, sabbamūlakaṃ asaṃmuyhantena
vitthāretabbaṃ.

Tikaṇ ca paṭṭhānavaraṃ dukattamaṃ

Dukaṃ tikaṇ ceva tikaṃ dukaṇ ca

Tikaṃ tikaṇ ceva dukaṃ dukaṇ ca

Cha anulomamhi nayā sugambhīrā ti.

[*b. Paccanīyaṃ.*]

Siyā kusalaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjeyya
na-hetupaccayā ? . . . (*Yathā anulome hetupaccayo vitthāre-*
tabbo, evaṃ paccanīye pi na-hetupaccayo vitthāretabbo).

Siyā kusalaṃ dhammaṃ . . . na-ārammanapaccayā . . .
na adhipatipaccayā . . . pe . . . no-atthipaccayā . . . no-
natthipaccayā . . . no-avigatapaccayā . . . no avigatapac-
cayā ? . . .

Siyā kusalaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjeyya
na-hetupaccayā na-ārammanapaccayā ? . . . (*Yathā anu-*
lome ekekassa padassa ekamūlakaṃ, dumūlakaṃ, timūlakaṃ,
catummūlakaṃ, yāva tevīsatinūlaṃ, evaṃ paccanīye pi vitthāre-
tabbaṃ).

Tikaṇ ca . . . (*here follows the quatrain as above, sub-*
stituting cha paccanīyamhi for cha anulomamhi).

[c. *Anulomapaccanīyay.*]

Siyā kusalaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjeyya hetupaccayā na-ārammapaccayā . . . akusalo dhammo uppajjeyya. . . .

(*Yathā anulome hetupaccayo vitthārito, evaṃ anulomapaccanīya pi padaṃ vitthāretabbay.*)

Siyā kusalaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjeyya hetupaccayā na-adhipatipaccayā ? . . . hetupaccayā na-anantarapaccayā ? . . . *pe* . . . hetupaccayā no-avigatapaccayā ? . . .

Siyā kusalaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjeyya (a) hetupaccayā ārammapaccayā na-adhipatipaccayā ? . . . na-anantarapaccayā ? . . . *pe* . . . no-avigatapaccayā ? . . . (b) hetupaccayā ārammapaccayā adhipatipaccayā na-anantarapaccayā ? . . . hetu- ārammapa-adhipati-paccayā no-avigatapaccayā ? . . . *pe* . . .

Siyā kusalaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjeyya ārammapaccayā . . . avigatapaccayā ? . . . na-hetupaccayā . . . avigatapaccayā ? . . . na-ārammapaccayā . . . avigatapaccayā no-avigatapaccayā . . . avigatapaccayā hetupaccayā na-ārammapaccayā . . . avigatapaccayā ? . . . hetupaccayā no-avigatapaccayā . . . avigatapaccayā ? . . . hetu- ārammapa-paccayā adhipati-paccayā . . . avigatapaccayā ? . . . hetu- ārammapa- no-avigata-paccayā . . . avigatapaccayā ? . . . hetupaccayā ārammapaccayā . . . *pe* . . . no-avigatapaccayā ? . . .

Tikañ ca paṭṭhānaṃ . . . *pe*¹

Cha anuloma-paccanīyaṃhi nayā sugambhīrā ti.

[*Paccanīyānulomay.*]

Siyā kusalaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjeyya na-hetupaccayā ārammapaccayā ? . . . na-hetupaccayā adhipatipaccayā ? . . . *pe* . . . na-hetupaccayā avigatapaccayā ? . . .

¹ The quatrain as above save in last line.

Siyā kusalaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjeyya na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā adhipatipaccayā . . . *pe* . . . avigatapaccayā ? . . . na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā na-adhipatipaccayā . . . *pe* . . . avigatapaccayā ? . . . *pe* . . . no-atthi . . . no-natthi . . . novigatapaccayā avigatapaccayā ? . . .

Siyā kusalaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjeyya nārammaṇapaccayā¹ hetupaccayā ? . . . na-ārammaṇapaccayā¹ adhipatipaccayā ? . . . *pe* . . . na-ārammaṇapaccayā avigatapaccayā ? . . . *pe* . . . no-atthipaccayā hetupaccayā ? . . . no-avigatapaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā ? . . . *pe* . . . no-avigatapaccayā vigatapaccayā ? . . . no-avigatapaccayā na-hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā ? . . . no-avigatapaccayā na-hetupaccayā vigatapaccayā ? . . . no-avigatapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā na-adhipatipaccayā ? . . . *pe* . . . no-atthipaccayā no-natthipaccayā vigatapaccayā ?

Tikaṃ ca paṭṭhānaṃ . . . (*the quatrain as above but*)

(Iha paccanīyānulomanihi nayā sugambhīrā ti

Pannattivāro nīlīhito.

[B. NIDDESAVĀRO.]

1 (*hetu*).

(i)² *Kusalaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Kusalaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paṭicca tayo khandhā,
tayo khandhe paṭicca eko khandho,
dve khandhe paṭicca dve khandhā . . .

(iii) *Kusalaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca avyākato khandho uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Kusalo khandhe paṭicca cittasamutṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ . . .

¹ B. *sic*.

² Cf. corresponding questions in Pannattivāro, p. 69 f.

(iv) *Kusalaya dhammay paticea kusalo ca anyākatō ca dhammā uppaṇṇanti hetupaccayā.*

Kusalaya ekaya khandhaya paticea tayo khandhā cittasamut-
thānaṃ ca rūpaṃ,

tayo khandhe paticea eko khandho citta-, etc.

dve khandhe paticea dve khandhā citta-, etc.

(viii, a) *Akusalay dhammay paticea akusalo dhammo uppa-
jati hetupaccayo.*

Akusalay ekaya khandhaya . . . (as above).

(viii, c) *Akusalay dhammay paticea anyākatō dhammo up-
paṇṇanti hetupaccayā.*

Akusale khandhe paticea . . . (as above).

(viii, d) *Akusalay dhammay paticea akusalo ca anyākatō
ca dhammā uppaṇṇanti hetupaccayā.*

Akusalay ekaya . . . tayo . . . dve . . . (as above).

(ix, a) *Anyākataya dhammay paticea anyākatō dhammo
uppaṇṇanti hetupaccayā.*

Vipākavyākataṃ kiriyāvyākataṃ ekaya khandhaya tayo
khandhā cittasamutthānaṃ ca rūpaṃ . . . dve khandhā
paticea dve khandhā citta . . . pe . . .

Paṭisaṃbhikkhaṃ vipākavyākataṃ ekaya khandhaya paticea
tayo khandhā kaṭattā ca rūpaṃ . . . tayo khandhe paticea
eko khandho kaṭattā ca rūpaṃ . . . dve khandhe paticea
dve khandhā kaṭattā ca rūpaṃ . . . khandhe paticea vattaya
. . . vattaya paticea khandhā . . . ekaya mahābhūtaṃ paticea
tayo mahābhūtā . . . tayo mahābhūte paticea ekaya ma-
hābhūtaṃ . . . dve mahābhūte paticea dve mahābhūtā . . .
mahābhūte paticea cittasamutthānaṃ rūpaṃ . . . kaṭattā-
rūpaṃ upādā-rūpaṃ . . .

(x, c) *Kusalāṃ ca anyākatāṃ ca dhammay paticea anyākatō
dhammo uppaṇṇanti hetupaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paticea cittasamutthānaṃ
rūpaṃ . . .

(xi, c) *Akusalāṃ ca anyākatāṃ ca dhammay paticea anyākatō
dhammo uppaṇṇanti hetupaccayā.*

Akusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paticea cittasamutthā-
naṃ rūpaṃ . . .

2.¹

(i) *Kusalay dhammay paticca kusalo dhammo uppijati ārammanapaccayā . . . (continue as in 1).*

(viii, a) *Akusalay dhammay paticca akusalo dhammo uppijati ārammanapaccayā (continue as under 1, viii, a).*

(ix, a) *Anyākatay dhammay paticca anyākato dhammo uppijati ārammanapaccayā.*

Vipākāvyākataṃ kiriyāvyākataṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paṭicca tayo khandhā . . . tayo khandhe paṭicca eko khandho . . . dve khandhe paṭicca dve khandhā . . .

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākataṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paṭicca tayo khandhā . . . tayo khandhe paṭicca eko khandho . . . dve khandhe paṭicca dve khandhā . . . vatthun paṭicca khandhā . . .

3.

(i) *Kusalay dhammay paticca kusalo dhammo uppijati adhipatipaccayā . . . (continue as before).*

(iii) *Kusalay dhammay paṭicca anyākato dhammo uppijati adhipatipaccayā.*

Kusalay khandhe paṭicca cittasamutthānaṃ rūpaṃ . . .

(iv) *Kusalay dhammay paṭicca kusalo ca anyākato ca dhammā uppijanti adhipatipaccayā.*

Kusalay ekaṃ dhammay paṭicca tayo khandhā	}	cittasamutthā- naṃ ca rū- paṃ . . .
Kusalay tayo khandhe paṭicca eko khandho		
Kusalay dve khandhe paṭicca dve khandhā		

(viii, a) *Akusalay dhammay paṭicca akusalo dhammo uppijati adhipatipaccayā.*

. . . ekaṃ . . . tayo . . . tayo . . . ekaṃ . . . dve . . .
dve . . .

(viii, c) *Akusalay dhammay paṭicca anyākato dhammo uppijati adhipatipaccayā.*

Akusale khandhe paṭicca cittasamutthānaṃ rūpaṃ.

(viii, d) *Akusalay dhammay paṭicca akusalo ca anyākato ca dhammā uppijanti adhipatipaccayā.*

¹ Cf. Nos. of paccayās on p. iii.

Akusalaṃ ekaṃ . . . (as above l. c) . . . cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ
ca rūpaṃ.

(ix, a) *Aryākatayaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicea aṛyākato dhammo
uppaṃjati adhipatiṇṇayaṃ.*

Vipākāvyākataṃ kiriyāvyākataṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paṭicea
tayo khandhā.

tayo khandhe . . .	eko . . .	} samuṭṭhānaṃ ca rūpaṃ.
dve . . .	dve . . .	

Ekaṃ mahābhūtaṃ paṭicea tayo mahābhūtā . . .

tayo mahābhūte . . . ekaṃ mahābhūtaṃ . . .

dve . . . dve mahābhūtā . . .

mahābhūte paṭicea cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ upādā rūpaṃ.

(x, c) *Kusalaṃ ca aṛyākataṃ ca dhammaṃ paṭicea aṛyākato
dhammo uppaṃjati adhipatiṇṇayaṃ.*

Kusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paṭicea cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ
rūpaṃ.

(xi, c) *Akusalaṃ ca aṛyākataṃ ca dhammaṃ paṭicea aṛyākato
dhammo uppaṃjati adhipatiṇṇayaṃ.*

Akusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paṭicea cittasamuṭṭhā-
naṃ rūpaṃ . . .

4, 5.

(i) *Kusalaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicea kusalo dhammo uppaṃjati
anantaraṇṇayaṃ . . . samanantaraṇṇayaṃ.*

Kusalaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paṭicea tayo khandhā . . .

Anantaraṃ pi samanantaraṃ pi ārammaṇaṇṇayaṃ-sadisaṃ.

6.

(i) *Kusalaṃ . . . kusalo . . . uppaṃjati sahajjātapaṇṇayaṃ.*

Kusalaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paṭicea tayo . . .

tayo khandhe . . . eko . . .

dve . . . dve . . .

(iii) *Kusalaṃ . . . aṛyākato . . . uppaṃjati sahajjātapaṇṇayaṃ.*

Kusale khandhe paṭicea cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ.

(iv) *Kusalaṃ . . . kusalo ca aṛyākato ca dhammā uppaṃ-
janti sahajjātapaṇṇayaṃ.*

Kusalaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ . . . tayo

tayo . . . eko

dve . . . dve khandhā

} cittasamuṭ-
ṭhānaṃ ca
rūpaṃ.

(viii, a) *Akusalaṃ . . . akusalo . . . uppajjati sahaṃjāta-paccayā.*

(viii, b) *Akusalaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ . . . tayo . . .
tayo eko . . .
dve dve khandhā . . .*

(viii, c) *Akusalaṃ . . . avyākato . . . uppajjati sahaṃjāta-paccayā.*

Akusale khandhe paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ.

(viii, d) *Akusalaṃ . . . akusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti sahaṃjātapaccayā.*

*Akusalaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ . . . tayo . . .
tayo eko
dve dve khandhā* } *cittasamuṭṭhā-
naṃ ca rūpaṃ.*

(ix, a) *Avyākataṃ . . . avyākato . . . uppajjati sahaṃjāta-paccayā.*

Vipākavyākataṃ kiriyāvyākataṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paṭicca tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ ca rūpaṃ.

*tayo khandhe . . . eko . . .
dve „ . . . dve . . .* } *cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ ca
rūpaṃ.*

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākavyākataṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paṭicca tayo khandhā kaṭattā ca rūpaṃ . . .

*. . . tayo khandhā eko . . .
. . . dve „ dve . . .* } *kaṭattā ca rūpaṃ.*
*. . . khandhe paṭicca vatthuaṃ . . .
vatthuaṃ paṭicca khandhā.*

Ekaṃ mahābhūtaṃ paṭicca tayo . . .

*tayo ekaṃ . . .
dve dve mahābhūtā . . .*

Mahābhūte paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ kaṭattā rūpaṃ upādā rūpaṃ.

Bāhiraṃ ekaṃ mahābhūtaṃ paṭicca tayo mahābhūtā . . .

*tayo ekaṃ
dve dve*

Mahābhūte paṭicca upādārūpaṃ.

Āhārasamuṭṭhānaṃ ekaṃ mahābhūtaṃ paṭicca tayo . . .

*tayo ekaṃ . . .
dve dve . . .
mahābhūte paṭicca upādārūpaṃ . . .*

Utusamuttānaṃ ekam mahābhūtaṃ pañca tayo . . .

tayo ekam . . .

(as just above) . . . upādārūpaṃ . . .

Asaññasattānaṃ ekam mahābhūtaṃ pañca tayo mahābhūtā
. . . tayo . . . ekam . . . dve . . . dve . . . mahābhūte
pañca kaṭattā-rūpaṃ upādārūpaṃ . . .

(x, c) *Kusalaṃ ca aryākataṃ ca dhammaṃ pañca aryākato*
. . . *uppijati sahaṃtapaṇṇaṃ.*

Kusalo khandhe ca mahābhūte ca pañca citta-samuttānaṃ
rūpaṃ.

(xi, c) *Akusalaṃ ca aryākataṃ ca (as above) . . .*

Akusalo khandhe ca mahābhūte ca (as above) . . .

7.

(i) *Kusalaṃ . . . kusalo . . . uppijati aññamañña-paṇṇaṃ.*

Kusalaṃ ekam khandhaṃ (as under 6) . . . dve khandhā . . .

(ii) *Akusalaṃ . . . akusalo . . . uppijati aññamañña-paṇṇaṃ.*

Akusalaṃ ekam . . . (as just above).

(ix, a) *Aryākataṃ . . . aryākato . . . (as above).*

Vipākāvyākataṃ kiriyāvyākataṃ ekam khandhaṃ pañca
tayo . . . tayo . . . eko . . . dve . . . dve . . .

Pañisaṇḍhikkhūpe vipākāvyākataṃ ekam khandhaṃ pañca
tayo khandhā vatthu ca . . .

tayo khandhe pañca eko khandhe vatthu ca . . .

dve khandhe pañca dve khandhā vatthu ca . . .

khandhe pañca vatthu . . .

vatthuy pañca khandhā . . .

Ekam mahābhūtaṃ pañca tayo mahābhūtā . . . tayo
mahābhūte pañca ekam mahābhūtaṃ . . . dve mahābhūte
pañca dve mahābhūtā . . .

Bāhiraṃ . . . āhārasamuttānaṃ . . . utusamuttānaṃ¹
. . . asaññasattānaṃ ekam mahābhūtaṃ pañca tayo mahā-
bhūtā . . . tayo . . . ekam . . . dve . . . dve mahābhūtā . . .

8.

(i) *Kusalaṃ . . . kusalo . . . uppijati nissaya-paṇṇaṃ.*

Kusalaṃ ekam khandhaṃ pañca . . .

Nissaya-paṇṇaṃ sahaṃtapaṇṇa-sadisay.

¹ *Elisions as in text. Fill in as under 6.*

9.

(i) *Kusalāṇ* . . . *kusalo* . . . *uppaṇṇati upanissaya*paccayā.
Kusalāṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca.

*Upanissaya*paccayāṇ ārammaṇapaccaya-saḍisaṇ.

10.

(i) *Kusalāṇ* . . . *kusalo* . . . *uppaṇṇati purejāta*paccayā.

Kusalāṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca tayo . . . tayo . . . eko
. . . dve . . . dve khandhā . . . vatthūṇ purejātapaccayā.

(viii, a) *Akusalāṇ* . . . *akusalo* . . . *uppaṇṇati purejāta*-
paccayā.

Akusalāṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca tayo . . . tayo . . .
eko . . . dve . . . dve . . . vatthūṇ purejātapaccayā . . .

(ix, a) *Avyākataṇ* . . . *avyākato* . . . *uppaṇṇati purejāta*-
paccayā.

Vipākavyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca
tayo . . . tayo . . . ekaṇ . . . dve . . . dve . . . vatthūṇ
purejātapaccayā.

12.¹

(i) *Kusalāṇ* . . . *kusalo* . . . *uppaṇṇati āsevanapaccayā*.

Kusalāṇ ekaṇ (as in 10) . . . dve . . . dve khandhā . . .
(So for Akusalāṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ . . .).

(ix, a) *Avyākataṇ* . . . *avyākato* . . . *uppaṇṇati āsevana*-
paccayā.

Kiriyāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ (as in 10) . . .

13.

(i) *Kusalāṇ* . . . *kusalo* . . . *uppaṇṇati kamma*paccayā.

Kusalāṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca . . . (tīṇi) . . .

(viii) *Akusalāṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca* . . . (tīṇi) . . .

(ix, a) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca avyākato dhammo up*-
*paṇṇati kamma*paccayā.

Vipākavyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca
ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca. . . .

Paṭisandhiikkhāṇe ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paṭicca tayo ma-
hābhūtā . . .

¹ (11) *paccāḥjātapaccaya*—is omitted Cf. Comy. hereon.

Mahābhūto paṭicea cittasamutthānaṃ rūpaṃ kaṭattā rūpaṃ upādā-rūpaṃ . . .

Asaññasattānaṃ ekaṃ mahābhūtaṃ paṭicea tayo mahābhūtā . . .

Mahābhūto paṭicea kaṭattā-rūpaṃ upādā-rūpaṃ . . .

(x, c) *Kusalāñ ca ayyākatañ ca dhammaṃ paṭicea ayyākato dhammo uppañjati kammaṃ paccayā.*

Kusale khandhe ca mahābhūto ca paṭicea cittasamutthānaṃ rūpaṃ . . .

(xi, c) *Akusalañ ca ayyākatañ ca . . . ayyākato dhammo uppañjati kammaṃ paccayā.*

Akusale khandhe ca mahābhūto ca paṭicea cittasamutthānaṃ rūpaṃ.

14.

(ix, a) *Ayyākataṃ dhammaṃ paṭicea ayyākato dhammo uppañjati vipākāpaccayā.*

Vipākāvyākataṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ, ekaṃ khandhaṃ paṭicea tayo khandhā cittasamutthānaṃ rūpaṃ . . . tayo . . . eko khandho cittasamutthānaṃ ca rūpaṃ . . .

So dve . . . dve . . .

Paṭisaṇḍhikkhaṃ vipākāvyākataṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paṭicea tayo khandhā kaṭattā ca rūpaṃ . . . tayo khandhe . . . eko khandho kaṭattā ca rūpaṃ.

So dve . . . dve . . .

Khandhe paṭicea vatthu . . . vatthuaṃ paṭicea khandhā . . . ekaṃ mahābhūtaṃ paṭicea tayo mahābhūtā . . . tayo . . . ekaṃ . . . dve . . . dve . . .

Mahābhūto paṭicea cittasamutthānaṃ, kaṭattā, upādā-rūpaṃ . . .

15.

(i) *Kusalaṃ . . . kusalo . . . uppañjati āhārapaccayā.*

Kusalaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paṭicea . . . *tiṇi.*

(viii, a) *Akusalaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicea akusalo dhammo uppañjati āhārapaccayā.*

Akusalaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paṭicea . . . *tiṇi.*

(ix, a) *Ayyākataṃ dhammaṃ paṭicea ayyākato dhammo uppañjati āhārapaccayā.*

Vipākāvyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca
ca . . .

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paṭicca tayo mahā-
bhūtā . . .

Mahābhūte paṭicca (*as in 14*) . . .

Āhārasamuṭṭhūnaṇ ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paṭicca . . . ma-
hābhūte paṭicca upādā-rūpaṇ . . .

(x, c) *Kusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca . . .* (xi, c) *Akusalaṇ ca
avyākataṇ ca paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppañjati āhārapaccayā.*

Akusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paṭicca cittasamuṭ-
ṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ . . .

16.

(i) *Kusalaṇ . . . kusalo . . . uppañjati indriyapaccayā.*

Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca . . . *tīṇi.*

Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca . . . *tīṇi.*

Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca . . . *pe . . .*

Asaññasattūnaṇ ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paṭicca . . .

(*indriyapaccayaṇ kammappaccaya-sadisay¹*).

17, 18.

(i) *Kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppañjati
jñānapaccayā . . . maggappaccayā . . .*

(*jñānapaccayaṇ pi maggappaccayaṇ pi hetupaccaya-sadisay²*).

19.

(i) *Kusalaṇ . . . kusalo . . . uppañjati sampayuttapaccayā.*

Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca . . .

(*sampayuttapaccayaṇ ārammaṇapaccaya-sadisay*).

20.

(i, a) *Kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppañjati
vippayuttapaccayā.*

(b) *Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ . . . tayo . . . tayo . . .
eko . . . dve . . . dve . . .*

(c) *Vatthuy vippayattapaccayā.*

¹ I.e. (13).

² I.e. (1).

(iii) *Kusalaya dhammay paticea avyākato dhammo uppijati vippayuttapaccayā.*

(b) *Kusale khandhe cittasamuṭṭhānaya rūpay . . .*

(c) *Khandhe . . . vippayuttapaccayā.*

(iv) *Kusalaya dhammay paticea kusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppijanti vippayuttapaccayā.*

(b) *Kusalaya ekaya khandhaya paticea tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānā ca rūpay . . . ; tayo khandhe . . .*

. . . eko . . . cittasamuṭṭhānā ca rūpay . . . ; dve khandhe . . .

. . . dve . . . cittasamuṭṭhānā ca rūpay . . .

(c) *Khandhā vatthuy . . . vippayuttapaccayā.*

(d) *Cittasamuṭṭhānaya rūpay khandhe vippayuttapaccayā.*

(viii, a) *Akusalay dhammay paticea akusalo dhammo uppijati vippayuttapaccayā.*

Akusalay ekaya . . . as in 1 (b) and (c).

Akusalay . . . avyākato . . . uppijati vippayuttapaccayā.

Akusale khandhe . . . as in 2 (b) and (c).

(viii, d) *Akusalay dhammay paticea akusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppijanti vippayuttapaccayā.*

Akusalay ekaya . . . as in 3 (b), (c) and (d).

(ix, a) *Avyākataya dhammay paticea avyākato dhammo uppijati vippayuttapaccayā.*

Vipākāvyūkataya kiriyāvyūkataya ekaya khandhaya paticea tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānā ca rūpay . . . ; so for tayo . . . eko . . . and for dve . . . dve . . . Khandhā vatthuy . . . vippayuttapaccayā.

Cittasamuṭṭhānaya rūpay khandhe . . . vippayuttapaccayā.

Paṭisandhikkhaya vipākāvyūkataya ekaya khandhaya paticea tayo khandhā kuṭattā ca rūpay . . . ; tayo khandhe . . . eko . . . kuṭattā ca rūpay . . . ; so for dve . . . dve . . .

Khandhā vatthuy, kuṭattā-rūpay khandhe . . . vippayuttapaccayā. Khandhe paticea vatthu . . . ; vatthuy paticea khandhā.

Khandhā vatthuy, vatthu khandhe . . . vippayuttapaccayā.

Ekaya mahābhūtaṃ paticea tayo mahābhūtā . . . ; tayo . . . ekaya . . . ; dve . . . dve . . .

Mahābhūte paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ kaṭattā rūpaṃ
upādā rūpaṃ . . .

Khandhe vip̐payuttapaccayā.¹

(x, c) *Kusalaṃ ca avyākataṃ ca dhammaṃ paṭicca avyākato
dhammo up̐pajjati vip̐payuttapaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ
rūpaṃ . . .

Khandhe vip̐payuttapaccayā.¹

(xi, c) *Akusalaṃ ca avyākataṃ ca dhammaṃ paṭicca avyākato
dhammo up̐pajjati vip̐payuttapaccayā.*

Akusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhā-
naṃ rūpaṃ . . .

Khandhe vip̐payuttapaccayā.¹

21.

(i) *Kusalaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca kusalo dhammo up̐pajjati
atthāpaccayā.*

Kusalaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paṭicca tayo . . . (saṅkhittaṃ).

(Atthāpaccayaṃ sahaṃjālapaccaya-sadisay.)

22, 23.

(i) *Kusalaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca kusalo dhammo up̐pajjati
natthāpaccayā . . . vigatāpaccayā.*

Natthāpaccayaṃ pi vigatāpaccayaṃ pi ārammaṇāpaccaya-
sadisay.

24.

(i) *Kusalaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca kusalo dhammo up̐pajjati
avigatāpaccayā.*

Kusalaṃ evaṃ khandhaṃ paṭicca tayo khandhā . . .

Avigatāpaccayaṃ sahaṃjālapaccaya-sadisay.

Ime teṇṣati paccayā sajjhāyantaṃ vātthāretabbā.

¹ So the text.

[Gaṇanā-mūlakā.¹]

Hetuyā nava	Kaṇane nava
Āraṇṇaṇe tīṇi.	Vipāke ekaṇ
Adhipatiyā nava	Āhāre nava
Anantare tīṇi	Indriye nava
Samanantare tīṇi	Jhāne nava
Sahajāte nava	Magge nava
Aññamaññe tīṇi	Sampayutte tīṇi
Nissaye nava	Vippayutte nava
Upanissaye tīṇi	Atthiyā nava
Purejāte tīṇi	Natthiyā tīṇi
Āsevane tīṇi	Vigate tīṇi
	Avigate nava.

Hetupaccayā [Hetumūlakā.]

āraṇṇaṇe tīṇi	samanantare tīṇi
adhipatiyā nava	sahajāte nava
anantare tīṇi	aññamaññe tīṇi . . .
	etc., as in list above.

Hetupaccayā [Dumūlakay.]

āraṇṇaṇapaccayā	anantare tīṇi
adhipatiyā tīṇi	samanantare tīṇi . . .
	All tīṇi except vipāke ekaṇ.

[Tīmūlakay.]

Hetupaccayā āraṇṇaṇapaccayā adhipatipaccayā aman-
tara-, samanantara-, sahajāta-, aññamañña-, nissaya-, upanissaya-, purejāta-,² āsevana-paccayā kaṇane tīṇi . . . avigate
tīṇi (omitting vipāka-).

[Sesaṇūlakā.]

Hetupaccayā . . . vigatapaccayā avigatapaccayā tīṇi.

Hetupaccayā . . . pe . . . purejāta-, kaṇane-, vipāka-,
āhāre ekaṇ . . . avigate ekaṇ.

¹ Cf. Comy. hereon.

² Omitting paccajāta-.

Hetupaccayā . . . pe . . . purejātapaccayā kammapaccayā . . . vigatapaccayā avigate ekaṃ.

Gaṇanā-hetumūlakā nūṭṭhitā.

Ārammaṇe tṭhena sabbaṭṭha tṇ' eva pañhā.

Ārammapaccayā hetuyā tīṇi.

adhipatīyā tīṇi . . . pe . . .

avigate tīṇi.

Adhipatipaccayā hetuyā nava

ārammaṇe tīṇi . . . pe . . .

avigate nava.

Anantarapaccayā } hetuyā tīṇi . . . pe . . .

samanantarapaccayā / avigate tīṇi.

Sahajātapaccayā hetuyā nava . . . pe . . .

Aññamaññapaccayā hetuyā tīṇi.

Nissayapaccayā hetuyā nava.

Upanissayapaccayā hetuyā tīṇi.

Purejātapaccayā hetuyā tīṇi,

Āsevanapaccayā hetuyā tīṇi,

ārammaṇe tīṇi . . . pe . . .

purejāte tīṇi,

kamme tīṇi,

āhāre tīṇi . . . pe . . .

avigate tīṇi.

Āsevanamūlake vipākaṇ nātthi.

Kammapaccayā hetuyā nava

Vipākapaccayā hetuyā ekaṃ,

ārammaṇe ekaṃ . . . pe . . .

purejāte ekaṃ,

kamme ekaṃ

āhāre ekaṃ . . . pe . . .

avigate ekaṃ.

Vipākamūlake āsevaṇaṇ nātthi.

Āhārapaccayā hetuyā nava.
 Indriyapaccayā hetuyā nava.
 Jhānapaccayā hetuyā nava.
 Maggapaccayā hetuyā nava.
 Sampayuttapaccayā hetuyā tīpi,
 Vippayuttapaccayā hetuyā nava,
 Atthipaccayā hetuyā nava,
 Natthipaccayā hetuyā tīpi
 Vigatapaccayā hetuyā tīpi
 Avigatapaccayā hetuyā nava,
 ārammaṇe tīpi,
 adhipatiyā nava,
 natthiyā tīpi,
 vigate tīpi.

Ekkekaṇ paccayaṇ mūlakaya kālun asajjhāyantaṇ gaṇetabbā ti.
Anulomaṇ.

[Paccanīyaṇ.]

1 (na-hetu).

(viii, a) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicea akusala dhammo up-
 pajjati na-hetupaccayā.*

Vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato khandhe paṭicea
 vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho . . .

(ix, a) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paṭicea avyākato dhammo
 uppajjati na-hetupaccayā.*

Ahetukaṇ vipākavyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ
 paṭicea tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ . . . tayo
 . . . eko . . . ; dve . . . dve . . .

Ahetukapaṭisandhikkhaṇa vipākavyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ
 paṭicea tayo khandhā kaṭattā ca rūpaṇ . . . , tayo . . .
 eko . . . ; dve . . . dve . . .

Khandhe paṭicea vatthu, vatthuyaṇ paṭicea khandhā. . . .

Ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paṭicea tayo mahābhūtā . . . tayo
 . . . ekaṇ . . . ; dve . . . dve . . .

Mahābhūte paṭicea cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ . . . kaṭattā
 rūpaṇ . . . upādā rūpaṇ . . .

Bāhiraṇ . . . Āhārasamuṭṭhānaṇ . . . Utusamuṭṭhānaṇ

... Asaññasattānaṃ ekaṃ mahābhūtaṃ paṭicca tayo ...;
tayo ... ekaṃ ...; dve ... dve ...

Mahābhūte paṭicca kaṭattā rūpaṃ upādā rūpaṃ ...

2 (na-ārammaṇa).

(i) *Kusalaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppañjati na-ārammaṇapaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ ...

So for Akusalaṃ dhammaṃ ...

(ix, c) *Avyākataṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppañjati na-ārammaṇapaccayā.*

Vipākavyākate kiriyāvyākate khandhe paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ ...

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākavyākate khandhe paṭicca kaṭattā rūpaṃ ... Khandhe paṭicca vatthuaṃ ... Ekaṃ mahābhūtaṃ paṭicca tayo ... ekaṃ ...; dve ... dve ... Mahābhūte paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ, kaṭattā rūpaṃ,* upādā rūpaṃ ... Bāhiraṃ ... Āhārasamuṭṭhānaṃ ... Utusamuṭṭhānaṃ ... Asaññasattānaṃ ... *pe* ... (*as under na-* *hetu*) ... kaṭattā rūpaṃ, upādā rūpaṃ.

(x, c) *Kusalaṃ ca avyākataṃ ca dhammaṃ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppañjati na-ārammaṇapaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ ...

So for Akusalaṃ ca avyākataṃ ca ...

3 (na-adhipati).

(i) *Kusalaṃ ... kusalo ... uppañjati na-adhipatipaccayā.*

Kusalaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paṭicca tayo khandhā ...;
tayo ... eko ...; dve ... dve ...

(iii) *Kusalaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppañjati na-adhipatipaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ ...

(iv) *Kusalaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca kusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppañjanti na-adhipatipaccayā.*

Kusalaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paṭicca tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ ca rūpaṃ ...; tayo ... eko ...; dve ... dve khandhā (*sic*).

(viii, c) *Akusalaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca aṃyākato dhammo uppaṃjati na adhipatipaccayā.*

Akusale khandhe paṭicca cittasamutthānaṃ rūpaṃ.

(viii, d) *Akusalaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca akusalo ca aṃyākato ca dhammā uppaṃjanti na-adhipatipaccayā.*

Akusalaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ . . . *pe* . . . (as in kusalaṃ . . .).

(ix, a) *Aṃyākatāṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca aṃyākato dhammo uppaṃjati na-adhipatipaccayā.*

Vipākāvyākataṃ kiriyāvyākataṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paṭicca tayo khandhā cittasamutthānaṃ ca rūpaṃ . . . ; so tayo . . . eko . . . ; dve . . . dve . . .

Paṭisandhikkhane vipākāvyākataṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paṭicca tayo khandhā kaṭattā ca rūpaṃ . . . ; so tayo . . . eko . . . ; dve . . . dve . . .

Khandhe paṭicca vatthuy, vatthuy paṭicca khandhā . . .

Ekāṃ mahābhūtaṃ paṭicca tayo mahābhūtā; tayo . . . ekaṃ . . . ; dve . . . dve . . .

Mahābhūte paṭicca cittasamutthānaṃ rūpaṃ, kaṭattā rūpaṃ, upādā rūpaṃ.

Bāhiraṃ . . . Ahārasamutthānaṃ . . . Utasamutthānaṃ . . . Asaññasattūnaṃ ekaṃ mahābhūtaṃ paṭicca tayo . . . ; tayo . . . ekaṃ . . . ; dve . . . dve . . .

Mahābhūte paṭicca kaṭattā rūpaṃ upādā rūpaṃ.

(x, c) *Kusalaṃ ca aṃyākataṃ ca dhammaṃ paṭicca aṃyākato dhammo uppaṃjati na-adhipatipaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paṭicca cittasamutthānaṃ rūpaṃ.

(xi, c) *Akusalaṃ ca aṃyākataṃ ca dhammaṃ paṭicca aṃyākato dhammo uppaṃjati na-adhipatipaccayā.*

Akusale khandhe ca . . . (as under *prec.*).

4 (na-anantara).

(iii) *Kusalaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca aṃyākato dhammo uppaṃjati na-anantarapaccayā . . . na-samanantarapaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe paṭicca cittasamutthānaṃ rūpaṃ . . .

Na-anantarapaccayaṃ pi na-samanantarapaccayaṃ pi na-ārammanapaccaya-sadisayaṃ.

7 (na-aññamañña).

(iii) *Kusalāṇaṃ dhammaṇaṃ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppaṃjati na-aññamaññaṇapaccayā.*

Kūsale khandhe paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṇaṃ rūpaṇaṃ . . .

Akusalaṇaṃ dhammaṇaṃ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppaṃjati na-aññamaññaṇapaccayā.

Akusale khandhe . . . (as under prev.).

(ix, a) *Avyākataṇaṃ dhammaṇaṃ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppaṃjati na aññamaññaṇapaccayā.*

Vipākāvyākate kiriyāvyākate khandhe paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṇaṃ rūpaṇaṃ.

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākate khandhe paṭicca kaṭattā rūpaṇaṃ.

Mahābhūte paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṇaṃ rūpaṇaṃ kaṭattā rūpaṇaṃ upādā rūpaṇaṃ.

Bāhire mahābhūte paṭicca upādā rūpaṇaṃ.

Utusamuṭṭhāne mahābhūte paṭicca upādā rūpaṇaṃ.

Asaññasattānaṇaṃ mahābhūte paṭicca kaṭattā rūpaṇaṃ upādā rūpaṇaṃ.

(x, c) *Kusalāṇi ca avyākataṇi ca paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppaṃjati na-aññamaññaṇapaccayā.*

Kūsale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṇaṃ rūpaṇaṃ.

Akusalaṇi ca avyākataṇi ca . . . (analogous to x, c).

9 (na-upanissaya).

(i) *Kusalāṇaṃ dhammaṇaṃ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppaṃjati na-upanissayaṇapaccayā.*

Kūsale khandhe paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṇaṃ rūpaṇaṃ.

Na-upanissayaṇapaccayaṇaṃ na-ārammaṇapaccaya-sadisaṇaṃ.

10 (na-purejāta).

(i) *Kusalāṇaṃ . . . kusalo . . . uppaṃjati na-purejātapaccayā.*

Arūpe kusalaṇaṃ ekaṇaṃ khandhaṇaṃ paṭicca tayo khandhā; tayo . . . eko . . .; dve . . . dve . . .

(iii) *Kusalay dhammay paṭicea avyākato dhammo uppijjati na-purejātapaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe paṭicea cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ . . .

(viii, a) *Akusalay dhammay paṭicea akusalo dhammo uppijjati na-purejātapaccayā.*

Arūpe akusalay ekay . . . (as under i).

(viii, c) *Akusalay dhammay paṭicea avyākato dhammo uppijjati na-purejātapaccayā.*

Akusale khandhe paṭicea cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ . . .

(ix, a) *Avyākataṃ dhammay paṭicea avyākato dhammo uppijjati na-purejātapaccayā.*

Arūpe vipākavyākataṃ kiriyāvyākataṃ ekay khandhaṃ paṭicea tayo khandhā; tayo . . . eko . . . ; dve . . . dve . . . Vipākavyākate kiriyāvyākate khandhe paṭicea cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ . . .

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākavyākataṃ ekay khandhaṃ tayo khandhā kaṭattā ca rūpaṃ . . . So for tayo . . . eko . . . ; dve . . . dve . . . Khandhe paṭicea vatthuy; vatthuy paṭicea khandhā. Ekay mahābhūtaṃ paṭicea tayo mahābhūtā; tayo . . . ekay . . . ; dve . . . dve . . . Mahābhūte paṭicea cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ . . . kaṭattā rūpaṃ upādā rūpaṃ . . .

Bāhiray . . . Ahārasamuṭṭhānaṃ . . . Utasamuṭṭhānaṃ . . . Asaññasattānaṃ ekay mahābhūtaṃ paṭicea tayo mahābhūtā; tayo . . . ekay . . . ; dve . . . dve . . . Mahābhūte paṭicea kaṭattā rūpaṃ upādā rūpaṃ.

(x, c) *Kusalaṃ ca avyākataṃ ca dhammay paṭicea avyākato dhammo uppijjati na-purejātapaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paṭicea cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ.

(xi, c) *Akusalaṃ ca avyākataṃ ca dhammay paṭicea . . . (as for x, c) . . . rūpaṃ.*

11 (na-pacchājāta).

(i) *Kusalay dhammay paṭicea kusalo dhammo uppijjati na-pacchājatapaccayā.*

Kusalay ekay khandhaṃ paṭicea . . . pe . . .

12 (na-āsevana).

(i) *Kusalāṇaṃ . . . kusalo . . . uppajjati na-āsevanapaccayā.*
Kusalāṇaṃ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca . . .

Na-paccāhājātapaccayaṇaṇ pi na-āsevanapaccayaṇaṇ pi
na-adhipatipaccaya-sadisaṇ.

13 (na-kamma).

(i) *Kusalāṇaṃ dhammaṇ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjati na-kamma-paccayā.*

Kusale khandhe paṭicca kusalā cetanā.

(viii, a) *Akusalaṇaṃ dhammaṇ paṭicca akusalo dhammo uppajjati na-kamma-paccayā.*

Akusale khandhe paṭicca akusalā cetanā.

(ix, c) *Avyākataṇaṃ dhammaṇ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati na-kamma-paccayā.*

Kiriyāvyākate khandhe paṭicca kiriyāvyākatā cetanā.
Bāhiraṇaṃ . . . Āhārasamuṭṭhānaṇaṃ . . . Utusamuṭṭhānaṇaṃ
ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇaṇ paṭicca tayo mahābhūtā; tayo . . . ekaṇ
. . . ; dve . . . dve . . . Mahābhūte paṭicca upādā rūpaṇ.

14 (na-vipāka).

(i) *Kusalāṇaṃ . . . kusalo . . . uppajjati na-vipākapaccayā.*
Kusalāṇaṃ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca . . . (tīnī).

(viii, a) *Akusalaṇaṃ dhammaṇ paṭicca . . . (as above . . . tīnī).*

(ix, c) *Avyākataṇaṃ dhammaṇ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati na-vipākapaccayā.*

Kiriyāvyākataṇaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ; tayo . . . eko . . . ; dve . . . dve . . . rūpaṇ. . .

Ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇaṇ paṭicca tayo mahābhūtā . . . pe . . . mahābhūte paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ upādā rūpaṇ.
Bāhiraṇaṃ . . . āhārasamuṭṭhānaṇaṇ . . . utusamuṭṭhānaṇaṇ . . . asaṇṇāsattānaṇ ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇaṇ paṭicca tayo mahābhūtā
. . . pe . . . mahābhūte paṭicca kaṭattā rūpaṇ upādā rūpaṇ.

(x, c) *Kusalañ ca aryakatañ ca dhammay paṭicca aryākato dhammo uppañjati na-vipākupaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paṭicca cittasamutthānāy rūpāy.

(xi, c) *Akusalañ ca aryakatañ ca . . . (as for x, c).*

15 (na-āhāra).

(ix, c) *Aryākatay dhammay paṭicca aryākato dhammo uppañjati na-āhārapaccayā.*

Bāhiray . . . Utasamutthānāy . . . Asaññasattānāy ekay mahābhūtay paṭicca tayo mahābhūtā . . . *pe* . . . mahābhūte paṭicca kaṭattā rūpāy upādā rūpāy.

16 (na-īndriya).

Aryākatay dhammay paṭicca aryākato dhammo uppañjati na-īndriyapaccayā.

Āhārāsamutthānāy . . . Utasamutthānāy ekay mahābhūtay paṭicca tayo mahābhūtā . . . *pe* . . . Mahābhūte paṭicca upādā rūpāy.

Asaññasattānāy mahābhūte paṭicca rūpajīvītiīndriyāy.

17 (na-jhāna).

Aryākatay dhammay paṭicca aryākato dhammo uppañjati na-jhānapaccayā.

Paṭicca-viññāpasahagatay ekay khandhay paṭicca tayo khandhā, tayo . . . *eko* . . . ; *dve* . . . *dve* . . .

Bāhiray . . . Āhārasamutthānāy . . . Utasamutthānāy . . . Asaññasattānāy ekay mahābhūtay paṭicca tayo mahābhūtā . . . *pe* . . . mahābhūte paṭicca kaṭattā rūpāy upādā rūpāy.

18 (na-magga).

Aryākatay . . . aryākato . . . uppañjati na-maggapaccayā.

Ahetukay vipākāvyākātay kiriyāvyākātay ekay khandhay paṭicca tayo khandhā cittasamutthānañ ca rūpāy; *so for* tayo . . . *eko* . . . ; *dve* . . . *dve* . . .

Ahetupatisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākātay ekay khandhay paṭicca tayo khandhā kaṭattā ca rūpāy; *so for* tayo . .

eko . . . ; dve . . . dve . . . Khandhe paṭicca vatthuy;
vatthuy paṭicca khandhā . . .

Ekay mahābhūtaṃ paṭicca tayo mahābhūtā; so for tayo
. . . ekay . . . ; dve . . . dve . . . Mahābhūte paṭicca
cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ kaṭattā rūpaṃ upādā rūpaṃ.
Bāhiraṃ . . . āhārasamuṭṭhānaṃ . . . upādā rūpaṃ. Asañ-
ñasattānaṃ ekay mahābhūtaṃ paṭicca tayo mahābhūtā
. . . pe . . . mahābhūte paṭicca kaṭattā rūpaṃ upādā rūpaṃ.

19 (na-sampayutta).

(iii) Kusalaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppañjati
na-sampayuttapaccayā.

Kusale khandhe paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ . . .

Na-ārammanapaccaya-saḍisaṃ.

20 (na-vippayutta).

(i) Kusalaṃ . . . kusalo . . . uppañjati na-vippayuttapaccayā.
Arūpe kusalaṃ ekay khandhaṃ paṭicca tayo . . . dve
khandhā.

(ii) Akusalaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca . . . (as for i).

(iii) Avyākataṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca avyākato dhammo up-
pañjati na-vippayuttapaccayā.

Arūpe vipākavyākataṃ kiriyāvyākataṃ ekay khandhaṃ
. . . tayo, etc.

Bāhiraṃ . . . Āhārasamuṭṭhānaṃ . . . Utusamuṭṭhānaṃ
. . . Asaññasattānaṃ ekay mahābhūtaṃ paṭicca tayo . . .
pe . . . mahābhūtā kaṭattā rūpaṃ upādā rūpaṃ . . .

22, 23.

(iii) Kusalaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppañjati
no-natthipaccayā . . . no-vigatapaccayā.

Kusale khandhe paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ . . .

Na-ārammanapaccaya-saḍisaṃ.

[Gaṇanāmūlakā¹

1. Hetu-ekamūlakay.]

Na-hetuyā dve	(Na-H 2)	na-kamme tṭhi	(Na-K 3)
na-ārammaṇa pañca	(Na-Ā 5)	na-vipāka nava	(Na-V 9)
na-adhipatīyā nava	(Na-A 9)	na-indriye ekaṇ	(Na-I 1)
na-anantare pañca	(Na-An 5)	na-jhāne ekaṇ	(Na-Jh 1)
na-samanantare pañca	(Na-S 5)	na-magge ekaṇ	(Na-M 1)
na-aññamaññā pañca	(Na-Añ 5)	na-sampayutte pañca	(Na-Sp 5)
na-upanissaye pañca	(Na-U 5)	na-vippayutte tṭhi	(Na-Vpp 3)
na-purejāte satta	(Na-Pu 7)	no-natthiyā pañca	(No-Nat 5)
na-pacchājāte nava	(Na-Pa 9)	no-vigate pañca	(No-Vg 5)
na-āsevane nava	(Na-Ās 9)		

Na-hetupaccayā

Na-Ā 1	Na-U 1	Na-V 2	Na-Sp 1
Na-A 2	Na-Pu 2	Na-Āh 1	Na-Vpp 2
Na-An 1	Na-Pa 2	Na-I 1	No-Nat 1
Na-S 1	Na-Ās 1	Na-Jh 1	No-Vg 1
Nē-Añ 1	Na-K 1	Na-M 1	

[Dumūlakay.]

Na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-A 1, Na-An 1, Na-S 1 . . . *pe* . . . (as above, but all with only ekaṇ).

[Pi-mūlakādi.]

Na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā na-adhipatipaccayā . . . and so on to (23) no-vigatupaccayā, omitting (6), (8), (21), (24).

Na-hetumūlakay.

¹ From this point the *paccayas*, when they occur in lists, will be printed in abbreviated form, and the number of *cittas*, in which they are experienced, in numerals. In this first list they are printed both in full and in abbreviated form, as a guide. The following is a full list of the *paccayas* and their abbreviations:

1. Hetu	H	9. Upanissaya	U	17. Jhāna	Jh
2. Ārammaṇa	Ā	10. Purejāta	Pu	18. Magga	M
3. Adhipati	A	11. Pacchājāta	Pā	19. Sampayutta	Sp
4. Anantara	An	12. Āsevana	Ās	20. Vippayutta	Vpp
5. Samanantara	S	13. Kamma	K	21. Attā	At
6. Sahajāta	Sj	14. Vipāka	V	22. Natthi	Nat
7. Aññamañña	Añ	15. Āhāra	Āh	23. Vigata	Vg
8. Nissaya	N	16. Indriya	I	24. Avigata	Avg

[Na-ārammaṇamūlakay.]

Na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-H 1	Na-U 5	Na-V 5	Na-Sp 5 ¹
Na-A 5	Na-Pu 5	Na-Āh.1	Na-Vpp 1
Na-An 5	Na-Pa 5	Na-I 1	No-Nat 5
Na-S 5	Na-Ās 5	Na-Jh 1	No-Vg 5
Na-Añ 5	Na-K 1	Na-M 1	

Na-ārammaṇapaccayā, na-hotupaccayā, na-adhipatipaccayā

Na-An 1 . . . No-Nat 1, No-Vg 2.

[Na-adhipatimūlakay.]

Na-adhipatipaccayā

Na-H 2	Na-Pu 7	Na-V 9	Na-Sp 5
Na-Ā 5	Na-Pa 9	Na-Āh 1	Na-Vpp 3
. . . pe . . .	Na-Ās 9	. . . pe . . .	No-Nat 5
Na-U 5	Na-K 3	Na-M 1	No-Vg 5

Na-adhipatipaccayā na-hotupaccayā

Na-Ā 1	Na-Pa 2	Na-V 2	Na-Vpp 2
. . . pe . . .	Na-Ās 2	Na-Āh 1	No-Nat 1
Na-U 1	Na-K 1	. . . pe . . .	No-Vg 1
Na-Pu 2			

Na-adhipatipaccayā na-hotu-, na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-An 1 . . . (sabbattha ekay) No-Nat 1
Na-Vpp 1 No-Vg 1

Na-anantaratapaccayā, na-samanantaratapaccayā na-aññamaññapaccayā
na-upanissayapaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccaya-sudisay.

Na-purejātapaccayā

Na-H 2	Na-K 3	Na-Sp 5
Na-Ā 5	Na-V 7	Na-Vpp 3
Na-U 5	Na-Āh 1	No-Nat 5
Na-Pa 7	. . . pe . . .	No-Vg 5
Na-Ās 7	Na-M 1	

Na-purejāte-paccayā na-hotupaccayā

Na-Ā 1	Na-Añ 1	Na-K 1	Na-Vpp 2
Na-Ā 2	Na-U 1	Na-V 2	No-Nat 1
Na-An 1	Na-Pa 2	Na-Āh 1 . . . pe . . .	No-Vg 1
Na-S 1	Na-Ās 2	Na-Sp 1	

Na-purejātapaccayā na-hotupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-A 1 . . . (sabbattha ekay) . . . No-Nat 1, No-Vg 1.

Na-pacchājatapaccayā na-āsevanapaccayā

Na-H 2	Na-Āñ 5	Na-K 3	Na-Sp 5
Na-Ā 5	Na-U 5	Na-V 9	Na-Vpp 7
Na-A 9	Na-Pu 7	Na-Āh 1... <i>pe</i> ...	No-Nat 4
Na-An 5	Na-Pa 9	Na-M 1	No-Vg 7
Na-S 5			

Na-āsevanapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Na-Ā 1	Na-Āñ 1	Na-K 1	Na-Vpp 2
Na-A 2	Na-U 1	Na-V 2	No-Nat 1
Na-An 1	Na-Pu 2	Na-Āh 1... <i>pe</i> ...	No-Vg 1
Na-S 1	Na-Pa 2	Na-Sp 1	

Na-āsevanapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammapaccayā

Na-A 1 . . . (*sabbattha ekay*) . . . No-Nat, No-Vg 1.

Na-kammupaccayā

Na-H 1	Na-S 1	... <i>pe</i> ...	Na-Sp 1
Na-Ā 1	Na-Āñ 1	Na-V 3	Na-Vpp 3
Na-A 3	Na-U 1	Na-Āh 1	No-Nat 1
Na-An 1	Na-Pu 3	... <i>pe</i> ...	No-Vg 1

Na-kammupaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Na-Ā 1 . . . (*sabbattha ekay*) . . . No-Nat 1, No-Vg 1.

Na-vipākupaccayā

Na-H 2	Na-Āñ 5	Na-K 3	Na-Sp 5
Na-Ā 5	Na-U 5	Na-V 1	Na-Vpp 3
Na-A 9	Na-Pu 7	... <i>pe</i> ...	No-Nat 5
Na-An 5	Na-Pa 9	Na-M 1	No-Vg 5
Na-S 5	Na-Ās 9		

Na-vipākupaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Na-Ā 1	Na-U 1	Na-K 1	Na-Vpp 2
... <i>pe</i> ...	Na-Pu 2	Na-Āh 1	No-Nat 1
Na-S 1	... <i>pe</i> <i>pe</i> ...	No-Vg 1
Na-Āñ 1	Na-Ās 2	Na-Sp 1	

Na-vipākupaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammapaccayā

Na-A 1 . . . (*sabbattha ekay*) . . . No-Nat 1, No-Vg 1.

Na-āhāra- na-īndriya-, na-jhāna-, na-maggapaccayā

Na-H 1 . . . (*sabbattha ekay*) . . . No-Nat 1, No-Vg 1.

Na-sampayuttapaccayā

Na-H 1 Na-Ā 5 . . .

Na-ārammapaccayā-sadisū . . .

Na-vippayuttapaccayā

Na-H 2	Na-S 1	Na-Pu 3	Na-Sp 1
Na-Ā 1	Na-Āñ 1	Na-V 3	No-Nat 1
Na-A 3	Na-U 1	Na-Āh 1	No-Vg 1
Na-An 1			

Na-vippayuttapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Na-Ā 1	Na-Āñ 1	Na-Ās 2	... pe ...
Na-A 2	Na-U 1	Na-K 1	Na-Sp 1
Na-An 1	Na-Pu 2	Na-V 2	No-Nat 1
Na-S 1	Na-Pa 2	Na-Āh 1	No-Vg 1

Na-vippayuttapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-A 1 ... (*sabbattha ekaṃ*) ... No-Nat. 1, No-Vg 1.

No-natthipaccayā ... No-vigatapaccayā

Na-H 1	Na-Ās 5	Na-M 1
Na-Ā 5 ... pe ...	Na-K 1	Na-Sp 5
Na-S 5	Na-V 5	Na-Vpp 1
Na-Āñ 5	Na-Āh 1 ... pe ...	No-Nat 5
Na-U 5 ... pe ...		

No-vigatapaccayā na-hetu paccayā

Na-Ā 1 ... (*sabbattha ekaṃ*) ... Na-Vpp 1, No-Nat 1.

Paccanāyag.

Hetupaccayā

[*Anulomapaccanīya-gaṇaṇā.*]

Na-Ā 5	Na-U 5	Na-K 3	Na-Vpp 3
... pe ...	Na-Pu 7	Na-V 9	No-Nat 5
Na-S 5	Na-Pa 9	Na-Sp 5	No-Vg 5
Na-Āñ 5	Na-Ās 9		

Hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-A 3 ... pe ... Na-Pu 3 Na-V 3 Na-Vpp 3.

Hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā adhipatipaccayā

Na-Pu 3 ... pe ... Na-V 3, Na-Vpp 3.

Hetu-, ārammaṇa-; ... purejāta-paccayā

Na-Pa 3 ... Na-V 3.

Hetu-, ārammaṇa-¹ purojāta-, āsevana-paccayā

Na-Pa 3 Na-K 3 Na-V 3.

¹ Text does not indicate whether 3, 4, etc., are again to be included.

Hetu-, . . . (as above, adding) kamma-, āhāra-, avigata-paccayā

Na-Pa 3 Na-V 3.

Hetu-, ārammaṇa-, purojāta-, kamma-, vipāka-paccayā

Na-Pa 1 Na-Ās 1.

Hetu-, ārammaṇa-, purojāta-, kamma-, vipāka- . . . avigata-paccayā

Na-Pa 1 Na-Ās 1.

[Hetumūlakay.]

Ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-H 2

Na-Ās 3

Na-V 3

Na-M 3

Na-A 3

Na-K 3

Na-Jh 3

Na-Vpp 3

Ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-A 3

Na-Pu 3 . . . pe . . . Na-V 3

Na-Vpp 3.

Ārammaṇamūlakay.

Yathā hetumūlakay ceyy viññāretabbay.

Āsovaṇapaccayā

Na-H 2

Na-Pu 3

Na-K 3

Na-M 1

Na-A 3

Na-Pa 3

Na-V 3

Na-Vpp 3

Āsovaṇapaccayā hetupaccayā

Na-A 3

Na-Pa 3

Na-V 3

Na-Pu 3

Na-K 3

Na-Vpp 3

Yathā hetumūlakay.

Kammaṇapaccayā

Na-H 2

Na-Āñ 5

Na-V 0

Na-Sp 5

Na-Ā 5

Na-U 5

Na-Āh 1

Na-Vpp 3

Na-A 0

Na-Pu 7

. . . pe . . .

No-Nat 5

Na-An 5

Na-Pa 0

Na-M 1

No-Vg 5

Na-S 5

Na-Ās 0

Kammaṇapaccayā hetupaccayā

Na-Ā 5

Na-Āñ 5

Na-Ās 0

Na-Vpp 3

Na-A 0

Na-U 5

Na-V 0

No-Nat 5

Na-An 5

Na-Pu 7

Na-Sp 5

No-Vg 5

Na-S 5

Na-Pa 0

Kammaṇapaccayā hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-A 3

Na-Ās 3

Na-Vpp 3

Na-Pu 3 . . . pe . . .

Na-V 3

Yathā hetumūlakay.

Vipākapaccayā

Na-H 1	Na-Añ 1	Na-Jh 1	No-Nat 1
Na-Ā 1.1. pe...	Na-U 1... pe...	... pe...	No-Vg 1
Na-S 1	Na-Ās 1	Na-Vpp 1	

Vipākapaccayā, hetu-, ... purejāta-, kamnta-, āhāra-, ... avigata-paccayā

Na-Pa 1	Na-Ās 1.
---------	----------

Āhārapaccayā

Na-H 2	Na-Añ 5	Na-K 3	Na-Sp 5
Na-Ā 5	Na-U 5	Na-V 9 }	Na-Vpp 3
Na-A 9	Na-Pa 7	Na-I 1	No-Nat 5
Na-An 5	Na-Pa 9	Na-Jh 1	No-Vg 5
Na-S 5	Na-Ās 9	Na-M 1	

Āhārapaccayā hetupaccayā

Na-Ā 5	Na-Añ 5	Na-Ās 9	Na-Vpp 3
Na-A 9	Na-U 5	Na-K 3	No-Nat 5
Na-An 5	Na-Pa 7	Na-V 9	No-Vg 5
Na-S 5	Na-Pa 9	Na-Sp 5	

Āhārapaccayā hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-A 3	Na-P 3 ... pe ...	Na-V 3	Na-Vpp 3.
--------	-------------------	--------	-----------

Yathā hetumūlakāṇ evaṇ vitthāretabbāṇ.

Indriyapaccayā

Na-H 2	Na-Añ 5	Na-K 3	Na-Sp 5
Na-Ā 5	Na-U 5	Na-V 9	Na-Vpp 3
Na-A 9	Na-Pa 7	Na-Āh 1	No-Nat 5
Na-An 5	Na-Pa 9	Na-Jh 1	No-Vg 5
Na-S 5	Na-Ās 9	Na-M 1	

Indriyapaccayā hetupaccayā

Na-Ā 5	Na-Añ 5	Na-Ās 9	Na-Vpp 3
Na-A 9	Na-U 5	Na-K 3	No-Nat 5
Na-An 5	Na-Pa 7	Na-V 9	No-Vg 5
Na-S 5	Na-Pa 9	Na-Sp 5	

Indriyapaccayā hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-A 3	Na-Pu 3 ... pe ...	Na-V 3	Na-Vpp 3.
--------	--------------------	--------	-----------

Yathā hetumūlakāṇ evaṇ vitthāretabbāṇ.

Jhānapaccayā

Na-H 2	Na-Añ 5	Na-Ās 9	Na-Sp 5
Na-Ā 5	Na-U 5	Na-K 3	Na-Vpp 3
Na-A 9	Na-Pu 7	Na-V 9	No-Nat 5
Na-An 5	Na-Pa 9	Na-M 1	No-Vg 5
Na-S 5			

Jhānapaccayā hetupaccayā

Na-Ā 5	Na-Añ 5	Na-Āa 9	Na-Vpp 3
Na-A 9	Na-U 5	Na-K 3	No-Nat 5
Na-An 5	Na-Pu 7	Na-V 9	No-Vg 5
Na-S 5	Na-Pa 9	Na-Sp 5	

Jhānapaccayā hetupaccayā ārammapaccayā

Na-A 3	Na-Pu 3 . . . pe . . .	Na-V 3	Na-Vpp 3.
--------	------------------------	--------	-----------

Yathā hetumūlakay eṇay viṭṭhāretabbay.

Maggapaccayā

Na-H 1	Na-S 5	Na-Pa 9	Na-Sp 5
Na-Ā 5	Na-Añ 5	Na-Āa 9	Na-Vpp 3
Na-A 9	Na-U 5	Na-K 3	No-Nat 5
Na-An 5	Na-Pu 7	Na-V 9	No-Vg 5

Maggapaccayā hetupaccayā

Na-Ā 5	Na-Añ 5	Na-Āa 9	Na-Vpp 3
Na-A 9	Na-U 5	Na-K 3	Na-Nat 5
Na-An 5	Na-Pu 7	Na-V 9	No-Vg 5
Na-S 5	Na-Pa 9	Na-Sp 5	

Maggapaccayā hetupaccayā ārammapaccayā

Na-A 3	Na-Pu 3 . . . pe . . .	Na-V 3	Na-Vpp 3.
--------	------------------------	--------	-----------

Yathā hetumūlakay eṇay viṭṭhāretabbay.

Sampayuttapaccayā

Na-H 2	Na-Pu 3	Na-V 3	Na-M 1
Na-A 3	. . . pe . . .	Na-Jh 1	Na-Vpp 3

Sampayuttapaccayā hetupaccayā

Na-A 3	Na-Pu 3 . . . pe . . .	Na-V 3	Na-Vpp 3.
--------	------------------------	--------	-----------

Yathā hetumūlakay.

Vippayuttapaccayā

Na-H 5	Na-Añ 5	Na-Āa 9	Na-M 1
Na-Ā 9	Na-U 5	Na-K 3	Na-Sp 5
Na-An 5	Na-Pu 5	Na-V 9	No-Nat 5
Na-S 5	Na-Pa 9	Na-Jh 1	No-Vg 5

Vippayuttapaccayā hetupaccayā

Na-Ā 5	Na-U 5	Na-Āa 9	Na-Sp 5
Na-An 5	Na-Pu 5	Na-K 3	No-Nat 5
Na-S 5	Na-Pa 9	Na-V 9	No-Vg 5
Na-Añ 5			

Vippayuttapaccayā hetupaccayā ārammapaccayā

Na-A 3	Na-Pu 1	Na-Pa 3 . . . pe . . .	Na-V 3.
--------	---------	------------------------	---------

Vippayuttapaccayā, hetu-, ārammaṇa-adhipati-paccayā

Na-Pa 3 . . . pe . . . Na-V 3.

Vippayuttapaccayā hetupaccayā . . . purejātapaccayā

Na-Pa 3 . . . pe . . . Na-V 3.

Vippayutta-, hetu-, purejāta-, āsevana-, kamma-, āhāra-, avigata-paccayā

Na-Pa 3 Na-V 3.

Vippayutta-, hetu-, purejāta-, kamma-, vipāka-paccayā

Na-Pa 1 Na-Ās 1.

Vippayutta-hetu-purejāta-kamma . . . pe . . . āhāra-avigata-paccayā

Na-Pa 1. Na-Ās 1.

Atthipaccayā

Na-H 2	Na-Añ 5	Na-K 3	Na-Sp 5
Na-Ā 5	Na-U 5	Na-V 9	Na-Vpp 3
Na-A 9	Na-Pu 7	Na-Āh 1 . . . pe . . .	No-Na 5
Na-An 5	Na-Pa 9	Na-M 1	No-Vg 5
Na-S 5	Na-Ās 9		

Atthipaccayā hetupaccayā

Na-Ā 5	Na-Añ 5	Na-Ās 9	Na-Vpp 3
Na-A 9	Na-U 5	Na-K 3	No-Nat 5
Na-An 5	Na-Pu 7	Na-V 9	No-Vg 5
Na-S 5	Na-Pa 9	Na-Sp 5	

Atthipaccayā hetupaccayā ārammanapaccayā

Na-A 3 Na-Pu 3 . . . pe . . . Na-V 3 Na-Vpp 3.

Yathā hetumūlakāṇ evaṇ vitthāretabbāṇ.

Natthipaccayā . . . vigatapaccayā

Na-H 2	Na-Pu 3	Na-Vp 3	Na-M 1
Na-A 3	. . . pe . . .	Na-Jh 1	Na-Vpp 3

Yathā ārammaṇamūlakāṇ evaṇ vitthāretabbāṇ.

Avigatapaccayā

Na-H 2	Na-Añ 5	Na-K 3	Na-Sp 5
Na-Ā 5	Na-U 5	Na-V 9	Na-Vpp 3
Na-A 9	Na-Pu 7	Na-Āh 1 . . . pe . . .	No-Nat 5
Na-An 5	Na-Pa 9	Na-M 1	No-Vg 5
Na-S 5	Na-Ās 9		

Avigatapaccayā hotupaccayā

Na-Ā 5	Na-Āñ 5	Na-Āa 9	Na-Vpp 3
Na-A 9	Na-U 5	Na-K 3	No-Nat 5
Na-An 5	Na-Pa 7	Na-V 9	No-Vg 5
Na-S 5	Na-Pa 9	Na-Sp 5	

Yathā hetumūlukay ceyy rīthārettabbay.

Ānulomapaccanīya-gaṇanā.

Na-hotupaccayā

[Paccanīyānuloma-gaṇanā.¹]

Ā2	Ās 2	1 2	Sp 2
Ān 2	K 2	Jh 2	. . . pe . . .
. . . pe . . .	V 1	M 1	Avg 2
Pa 2	Āh 2		

Na-hotupaccayā na-ārammapaccayā

Sj 1	N 1	Jh 1	At 1
Āñ 1	K 1 . . . pe . . .	Vpp 1	Avg 1

Na-hotu-, na-ārammapa-, na-adhipati-, . . . pe . . . na-aññamaññā-
paccayā

Sj 1	K 1 . . . pe . . .	Vpp 1	Avg 1
N 1	Jh 1	At 1	

(sabbattha ekay).

Na-hotupaccayā na-ārammapa-, . . . pe . . . na-aññamaññā-, na-
upanissaya-, . . . pe . . . na-āvevona-paccayā . . . (yāv' āsaranā
sabbuṇṇa sadisay).

Na-kamme gaṇite pañca pañhā hoti.

Na-kammupaccayā

Sj 1	N 1	Āh 1	At 1	Avg 1.
------	-----	------	------	--------

Na-hotu-, . . . na-samanantara-, na-aññamaññā-, na-upanissaya-, . . .
na-āhāra-paccayā

Sj 1	N 1	At 1	Avg 1.
------	-----	------	--------

Na-hotu-, . . . na-samanantara-, na-aññamaññā-, na-upanissaya-, . . .
na-vippayutta-, no-natthi-, no-vigata-paccayā

Sj 1	N 1	At 1	Avg 1.
------	-----	------	--------

Na-ārammapapaccayā

H 5	Āñ 1	V 5	M 5
A 5	N 5	Āh 5	Vpp 5
Sj 5	K 5	. . . pe . . .	Avg 5

¹ B. °ānulomay.

Na-ārammaṇapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Sj 1	N 1	Jh 1	At 1
Añ 1	K 1...pe...	Vpp 1	Avg 1

Yathā hetumūlakay.

Na-adhipatipaccayā

H 9	Añ 3	K 9	Vpp 9
Ā 3	N 9	V 1	At 9
An 3	U 3	Āh 9...pe...	Nat 3
S 3	Pu 3	M 9	Vg 3
Sj 9	Ās 3	Sp 3	Avg 9

Na-adhipatipaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Ā 2	Ās 2	Āh 2	M 1
An 2...pe...	K 2	I 2	Sp 2...pe...
Pu 2	V 1	Jh 2	Avg 2

Na-adhipatipaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Sj 1	N 1	Jh 1	At 1
Añ 1	K 1...pe...	Vpp 1	Avg 1

... (sankhittay) ...

Na-anantarapaccayā na-samanantarapaccayā na-aññamaññapaccayā
na-upanissayapaccayā

H 5	Añ 1	V 1	Vpp 5
A 5	N 5	Āh 5...pe...	At 5
Sj 5	K 5	M 5	Avg 5

Na-upanissayapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Sj 1	N 1	Jh 1	At 1
Añ 1	K 1...pe...	Vpp 1	Avg 1

... (sankhittay) ...

Na-purejātapaccayā

H 7	Añ 3	V 1	Vpp 5
Ā 3	N 7	Āh 7	At 7
A 7	U 3	...pe.	Nat 3
An 3	Āv 3	M 7	Vg 3
S 3	K 7	Sp 3	Avg 7
Sj 7			

Na-purejātapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Ā 2...pe...	V 1	Jh 2	Vpp 1
U 2	Āh 2	M 1	At 2...pe
Ās 1	I 2	Sp 2	Avg 2
K 2			

Na-purejātapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammapaccayā

Sj 1	N 1	Jh 1	At 1
Āñ 1	K 1... <i>pe</i> ...	Vpp 1	Avg 1
... (<i>sankhittay</i>) ...			

Na-pacchājātapaccayā

H 9	Āñ 3	K 9	Vpp 9
Ā 3	N 9	V 1	At 9
A 9	U 3	Āh 9... <i>pe</i> ...	Nat 3
Ān 3	Pu 3	M 9	Vg 3
S 3	Ās 3	Sp 3	Avg 9
Sj 9			

Na-pacchājātapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Ā 2	Ās 2	I 2	Sp 2
Ān 2	K 2	Jh 2	... <i>pe</i> ...
... <i>pe</i> ...	V 1	M 1	Avg 2
Pu 2	Āh 2		

Na-pacchājātapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammapaccayā

Sj 1	N 1	Jh 1	At 1
Āñ 1	K 1... <i>pe</i> ...	Vpp 1	Avg 1
... (<i>sankhittay</i>) ...			

Na-āsovanapaccayā

H 9	Sj 9	K 9	Vpp 9
Ā 3	Āñ 3	Vp 1	At 9
A 9	N 9	Āh 9... <i>pe</i> ...	Nat 3
Ān 3	N 3	M 9	Vg 3
S 3	Pu 3	Sp 3	Avg 9

Na-āsovanapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Ā 2	K 2	I 2	Sp 2... <i>pe</i> ...
Ān 2... <i>pe</i> ...	V 1	Jh 2	Avg 2
Pu 2	Āh 2	M 1	

Na-āsovanapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammapaccayā

Sj 1	N 1	Jh 1	At 1
Āñ 1	K 1... <i>pe</i> ...	Vpp 1	Avg 1
... (<i>sankhittay</i>) ...			

Na-kammapaccayā

H 3	Pu 3	Āh 3... <i>pe</i> ...	
A 3... <i>pe</i> ...	Ās 3	Avg 3	

Na-kammapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Ā 1	Ās 1	Jh 1	
Ān 1... <i>pe</i> ...	Āh 1	Sp 1... <i>pe</i> ...	
Pu 1	I 1	Avg 1	

Na-kammapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammanapaccayā

Sj 1	N 1	At 1
Āñ 1	Āh 1	Avg 1

... (sankhittay) ...

Na-vipākapaccayā

H 9	Āñ 3	K 9	Vpp 3
Ā 3	N 9	Āh 9	At 9
A 9	U 3	... pe ...	Nat 3
An 3	Pu 3	M 9	Vg 3
S 3	Ās 3	Sp 3	Avg 9
Sj 9			

Na-vipākapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Ā 2	Ās 2	I 2	Sp 2
An 2	K 2	Jh 2	... pe ...
... pe ...	Āh 2	M 1	Avg 2
Pu 2			

Na-vipākapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammanapaccayā

Sj 1	K 1	Jh 1	At 1
Āñ 1	Āh 1	Vpp 1	Avg 1
N 1	I 1		

... (sankhittay) ...

Na-āhārapaccayā

Sj 1	N 1	I 1	Avg 1
Āñ 1	K 1	At 1	

... (sankhittay) ...

Na-indriyapaccayā

Sj 1	N 1	Āh 1	Avg 1
Āñ 1	K 1	At 1	

... (sankhittay) ...

Na-jhānapaccayā

Ā 1	Pu 1	I 1	... pe ...
An 1	K 1	Sp 1	Avg 1

... pe ...

... (sankhittay) ...

Na-maggapaccayā hetupaccayā

Ā 1	Pu 1	Avg 1
An 1 ... pe ...	As 1 ... pe ...	

Na-maggapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammanapaccayā

Sj 1	K 1	Jh 1	At 1
Āñ 1	... pe ...	Vpp 1	Avg 1

N 1

... (sankhittay) ...

Na-sampayuttapaccayā

H 5	N 5	Āh 5	Vpp 5
A 5	K 5	... pe ...	At 5
Sj 5	V 1	M 5	Avg 5
Āñ 1			

Na-sampayuttapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Sj 1	K 1	Jh 1	At 1
Āñ 1	... pe ...	Vpp 1	Avg 1
N 1	... (sankhittay) ...		

Na-vippayuttapaccayā

H 3	Āh 3	At 3
... pe pe pe ...
U 3	Sp 3	Avg 3

Na-vippayuttapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Ā 2	Āh 1	Jh 2	At 2
An-2	K 2	M 1	... pe ...
... pe ...	Āh 2	Sp 2	Avg 2
U 2	I 2		

Na-vippayuttapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammapaccayā

Sj 1	K 1	I 1	Avg 1
Āñ 1	Āh 1	At 1	
	... (sankhittay) ...		

No-natthipaccayā no-vigatapaccayā

H 5	N 5	Āh 5	Vpp 5
A 5	K 5	... pe ...	At 5
Sj 5	V 1	M 5	Avg 5
Āñ 1			

No-vigatapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Sj 1	N 1	Jh 1	At 1
Āñ 1	K 1	... pe ...	Vpp 1
			Avg 1

No-vigata-, na-hetu-, ... pe ... na-samanantara-, na-nāñāmaññi-paccayā

Sj 1	K 1	Jh 1	At 1
N 1	... pe ...	Vpp 1	Avg 1

No-vigata-, na-hetu-, ... (sankhittay) ... na-kamma-paccayā

Sj 1	Āñ 1	Āh 1	At 1	Avg 1.
------	------	------	------	--------

No-vigata-, . . . na-hetu-, . . . (*sankhillaṇ*) . . . na-āhāra-paccayā
Sj 1 N 1 At 1 Avg 1.

No-vigata-, . . . na-hetu-, . . . (*sankhillaṇ*) . . . no-natthi-paccayā
Sj 1 N 1 At 1 Avg 1.

Paccanīyānulomaṇ.

Paticcavāro nitthito.

[*Sahajātavāro*

Anulomaṇ.]

1.

(i) *Kusalāṇ dhammaṇ sahaajāto kusalo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Kusalāṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ sahajātā tayo khandhā; tayo khandhe sahajāto eko khandho; dve khandhe sahajātā dve khandhā.

(iii) *Kusalāṇ dhammaṇ sahaajāto avyākato dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe sahajātā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ.

(iv) *Kusalāṇ dhammaṇ sahajāto kusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā.*

Kusalāṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ. Sahajātā tayo khandhā citta-samuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ, tayo khandhe sahajāto eko khandho cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ; dve khandhe sahajātā dve khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ.

(viii, a) *Akusalāṇ dhammaṇ sahajāto akusalo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Akusalāṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ sahajātā tayo khandhā, tayo . . . eko . . . ; dve . . . dve khandhā.

Akusalāṇ dhammaṇ sahajāto avyākato dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Akusale khandhe sahajātā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ.

(viii, d) *Akusalāṇ dhammaṇ sahajāto akusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā.*

Akusalāṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ sahajātā tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ; tayo . . . eko . . . ; dve . . . dve . . .

(ix, a) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ sahajāto avyākato dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Vipākavyākataṃ kiriyāvyākataṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ saha-jātā tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ ca rūpaṃ; tayo . . . eko . . . ; dve . . . dve . . .

Paṭisandhikkhaṇo vipākavyākataṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ saha-jātā tayo khandhā kaṭattā ca rūpaṃ; so for tayo . . . eko . . . ; dve . . . dve . . .

Khandhe saha-jātaṃ vatthu; vatthuṃ saha-jātā khandhā.

Ekam mahābhūtaṃ saha-jātā tayo mahābhūtā; so for tayo . . . ekaṃ . . . ; dve . . . dve . . . Mahābhūte saha-jātaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ kaṭattārūpaṃ upādārūpaṃ.

(x, c) *Kusalāṇi ca ayyākatāṇi ca dhammaṃ saha-jāto ayyākato dhammo uppaṃjati hetupaccayā.*

- Kusalo khandhe ca mahābhūte ca saha-jātaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ.

(xi, c) *Akusalāṇi ca ayyākatāṇi ca dhammaṃ saha-jāto ayyākato dhammo uppaṃjati hetupaccayā.*

Akusalo khandhe ca mahābhūte ca saha-jātaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ.

Yathā paṭiccarūro evaṃ vitthāretabbam.

Ik 0 ¹	Añ 3	V 1	Vpp 0
Ā 3	N 0	Āh 0	At 0
A 0	U 3	I 0	Nat 3
An 3	Pu 3	Jh 0	Vg 3
S 3	Āb 3	M 0	Avg 0
Sj 0	K 0	Sp 3	

Anulomam niṭṭhitaṃ.

(*Yathā Paṭiccarūro-guṇanā evaṃ guṇetabbam* ²)

[*Paccanīyam.*]

I.

(viii, a) *Akusalaṃ dhammaṃ saha-jāto akusalo dhammo uppaṃjati na-hetupaccayā.*

Vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato khandhe saha-jāto vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho.

(ix, a) *Ayyākataṃ dhammaṃ saha-jāto ayyākato dhammo uppaṃjati na-hetupaccayā.*

Ahetukaṃ vipākavyākataṃ kiriyāvyākataṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ

¹ K. *adda paṭiccasuṇanā.*

² K. *guṇetabbā.*

sahajātā tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaṇ; so for tayo . . . eko . . . ; dve . . . dve . . .

Ahetukapaṭisaṇḍhikkhane vipākavyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ saha-jātā tayo khandhā kaṭattā ca rūpaṇ; so for tayo . . . ; dve . . .

Khandhe¹ saha-jātaṇ vatthu; vatthuṇ saha-jātā khandhā.

Ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ saha-jātā tayo mahābhūtā; so for tayo . . . ; dve . . .

Mahābhūte saha-jātaṇ cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ kaṭat-tārūpaṇ upādārūpaṇ. Bāhiraṇ . . . Āhārasamuṭṭhānaṇ . . . Utusamuṭṭhānaṇ . . . Asaññasattānaṇ ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ saha-jātā tayo mahābhūtā; mahābhūte saha-jātaṇ katattā-rūpaṇ upādārūpaṇ.

Yathā paṭiccavāre evaṇ vitthāretabbaṇ.²

Na-H 2	Na-Añ 5	Na-K 3	Na-M 1
Na-Ā 5	Na-U 5	Na-V 9	Na-Sp 5
Na-A 9	Na-Pu 7	Na-Āh 1	Na-Vp ³ 3
Na-An 5	Na-Pa 9	Na-I 1	No-Nat 5
Na-S 5	Na-As 9	Na-Jh 1	No-Vg 5

Paccanīyaṇ niṭṭhitaṇ.

Hetupaccayā

Na-Ā 5	Na-Añ 5	Na-As 9	Na-Vpp 3
Na-A 9	Na-U 5	Na-K 3	No-Nat 5
Na-An 5	Na-Pu 7	Na-V 9	No-Vg 5
Na-S 5	Na-Pa 9	Na-Sp 5	

Anulomapaccanīyaṇ niṭṭhitaṇ.

Na-hetupaccayā

Ā 2	K 2	Jh 2
Ā 2 . . . pe . . .	V 1	M 1
Pu 2	Āh 1	Sp 2 . . . pe . . .
Ās 2	I 1	Avg 2

Paccanīyānulomaṇ niṭṭhitaṇ.

Paṭiccatthaṇ nāma saha-jātattthaṇ,
saha-jātattthaṇ nāma paṭiccatthaṇ.³

Sahajātavāro.

¹ K. dve khandhe.

² K. omits these directions.

³ So K. B. has Paṭiccatthaṇ, saha-jātattthaṇ. In the Comy. both Bm. and S. have °aṭṭhaṇ.

[Paccayavūro.]

1.

(i) *Kusalaya dhammay paccayā kusalo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Kusalaya ekaya khandhaya paccayā tayo khandhā tayo khandhe paccayā eko khandho, dve khandhe paccayā dve khandhā.

(iii) *Kusalaya dhammay paccayā avyākato dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe paccayā cittasamutthānaya rūpay.

(iv) *Kusalaya dhammay paccayā kusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā.*

Kusalaya ekaya khandhaya paccayā tayo khandhā cittasamutthānañ ca rūpay; so for tayo . . . ; dve . . . dve . . .

(viii, a) *Akusalaya dhammay paccayā akusalo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Akusalaya ekaya khandhaya paccayā tayo khandhā; so for tayo . . . ; dve . . .

(viii, c) *Akusalaya dhammay paccayā avyākato dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Akusale khandhe paccayā cittasamutthānaya rūpay.

(viii, d) *Akusalaya dhammay paccayā akusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā.*

Akusalaya ekaya khandhaya paccayā tayo khandhā cittasamutthānañ ca rūpay; so for tayo . . . ; dve . . . dve . . .

(ix, a) *Avyākataya dhammay paccayā avyākato dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Vipākavyākataya kiriyavyākataya ekaya khandhaya paccayā tayo khandhā cittasamutthānañ ca rūpay; so for tayo . . . ; dve . . .

Paṭisandhikkhane vipākavyākataya ekaya khandhaya paccayā tayo khandhā kaṭattā ca rūpay; so for tayo . . . , dve . . . Khandhe paccayā vatthu; vatthuya paccayā khandhā.

Ekaya mahābhūtaaya paccayā tayo mahābhūtā; so for tayo . . . dve . . . dve mahābhūtā. Mahābhūto paccayā cittasamutthānaya rūpay kaṭattārūpay upādārūpay. Vatthuya paccayā vipākavyākatā kiriyavyākatā khandhā.

(ix, b) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paccayā kusalo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Vatthuṇ paccayā kusalā khandhā.

(ix, c) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paccayā akusalo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Vatthuṇ paccayā akusalā khandhā.

(ix, d) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paccayā kusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā.*

Vatthuṇ paccayā kusalā khandhā.

Mahābhūte paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ.

Avyākataṇ . . . dhammaṇ paccayā akusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā.

Vatthuṇ paccayā akusalā khandhā.

Mahābhūte paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ.

(x, a) *Kusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca dhammaṇ paccayā kusalo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ ca vatthuṇ ca paccayā tayo khandhā; tayo khandhe ca vatthuṇ ca paccayā eko khandho; dve khandhe ca vatthuṇ ca paccayā dve khandhā.

(x, c) *Kusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca dhammaṇ paccayā avyākato dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ.

(x, d) *Kusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca dhammaṇ paccayā kusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā.*

Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ ca vatthuṇ ca paccayā tayo khandhā; so for tayo . . . ; dve . . . Kusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ.

(xi, b) *Akusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca dhammaṇ paccayā akusalo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Akusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ ca vatthuṇ ca paccayā tayo khandhā; so for tayo . . . eko . . . ; dve . . . dve . . .

(xi, c) *Akusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca dhammaṇ, paccayā avyākato dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Akusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ.

(xi, d) *Akusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca . . . paccayā akusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā.*

Akusalaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ ca vatthuṃ ca paccayā tayo khandhā; so for tayo . . .; dve . . . dve . . .

Akusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paccayā cittasamuṭ-thānaṃ rūpaṃ.

2.

(i) *Kusalaṃ . . . kusalo . . . uppajjati ārammaṇapaccayā.*
Kusalaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paccayā tayo khandhā; so for tayo . . .; dve . . .

(viii, a) *Akusalaṃ dhammaṃ paccayā akusalo dhammo uppajjati ārammaṇapaccayā.*

Akusalaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paccayā tayo khandhā; so for tayo . . .; dve . . . paccayā dve khandhā.

(ix, a) *Aryākaṭaṃ dhammaṃ paccayā ariyākaṭo dhammo uppajjati ārammaṇapaccayā.*

Vipākāvyākataṃ kiriyāvyākataṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paccayā tayo khandhā; so for tayo . . . eko; . . . dve . . . dve . . .

Paṭisandhikkhane vipākāvyākataṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paccayā tayo khandhā; tayo . . . pe . . . dve khandhā. Vatthuṃ paccayā khandhā.

Cakkhāyatanaṃ paccayā cakkhaviññānaṃ; sotāyatanaṃ paccayā sotaviññānaṃ; ghāṇāyatanaṃ . . . jivhāyatanaṃ . . . kāyāyatanaṃ . . . kāyaviññānaṃ. Vatthuṃ paccayā vipākāvyākataṃ kiriyāvyākataṃ khandhā.

Aryākaṭaṃ dhammaṃ paccayā kusalo dhammo uppajjati ārammaṇapaccayā.

Vatthuṃ paccayā kusalā khandhā.

Aryākaṭaṃ . . . akusalo . . . uppajjati ārammaṇapaccayā.
Vatthuṃ paccayā akusalā khandhā.

(x, a) *Kusalaṃ ca ariyākaṭaṃ ca dhammaṃ paccayā kusalo dhammo uppajjati ārammaṇapaccayā.*

Kusalaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ ca vatthuṃ ca paccayā tayo khandhā . . . pe . . . dve khandhā.

(xi, b) *Akusalaṃ ca ariyākaṭaṃ ca dhammaṃ paccayā akusalo dhammo uppajjati ārammaṇapaccayā.*

Akusalaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ ca vatthuṃ ca paccayā tayo khandhā . . . pe . . . dve khandhā.

3.

Kusalāṇ . . . kusalo . . . uppaṇṇati adhipatipaccayā.

Kusalāṇ dhammaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paccayā tīṇi.

Akusalaṇ . . . akusalo . . . uppaṇṇati adhipatipaccayā.

Akusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paccayā tīṇi.

Avyākataṇ . . . avyākato . . . uppaṇṇati adhipatipaccayā.

Vipākāvyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paccayā tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ.

Ekāṇ mahābhūtaṇ paccayā tayo mahābhūtā. Mahābhūte paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ upādārūpaṇ.

Vatthūṇ paccayā vipākāvyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ khandhā.

(ix, b) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paccayā kusalo dhammo uppaṇṇati adhipatipaccayā.*

Vatthūṇ paccayā kusalā khandhā.

Yathā hetupaccayaṇ evaṇ vitthāretabbaṇ.

4, 5.

(i) *Kusalāṇ . . . kusalo . . . uppaṇṇati anantarapaccayā . . . samananturapaccayā . . .*

Yathā ārammaṇapaccayaṇ¹ evaṇ vitthāretabbaṇ.

6.

(i) *Kusalāṇ . . . kusalo . . . uppaṇṇati sahaṇātāpaccayā.*

Kusalāṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paccayā . . . (tīṇi).

(viii) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ paccayā . . . (tīṇi).*

(ix, a) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paccayā avyākato dhammo uppaṇṇati sahaṇātāpaccayā.*

Vipākāvyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paccayā tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ.

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paccayā. Bāhiraṇ . . . Āhārasamuṭṭhānaṇ . . . Utasamuṭṭhānaṇ . . . Āsaṇṇasattānaṇ ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paccayā. Mahābhūte paccayā kaṭattārūpaṇ upādārūpaṇ.

Cakkhāyatanaṇ paccayā cakkhuviññānaṇ . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanaṇ paccayā kāyaviññānaṇ, vatthūṇ paccayā vipākāvyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ khandhā.

¹ K. °paccayā; so also below.

(ix, b) *Aryākatāy dhammay paccayā kusalo dhammo up-
pajjati sahaṇṇapaccayā.*

Vatthuy paccayā kusalā khandhā.

Yathā heṭupaccayā evaṃ vitthūretabbāy.

7.

(i) *Kusalāy dhammay paccayā kusalo dhammo uppajjati
aññamaññapaccayā . . . (ekay).*

(viii, a) *Akusalāy dhammay paccayā akusalo dhammo up-
pajjati aññamaññapaccayā . . . (ekay).*

(ix, a) *Aryākatāy dhammay paccayā ariyākato dhammo up-
pajjati aññamaññapaccayā.*

-- Vipākāvyākatāy kiriyāvyākatāy ekay khandhāy paccayā
tayo khandhā . . . dve khandhe paccayā dve khandhā.

Paṭisaṇḍhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākatāy ekay khandhāy paccayā
tayo khandhā vatthuṃ ca . . . dve khandhe paccayā dve
khandhā vatthuṃ ca. Khandhe paccayā, vatthu; vatthuy
paccayā khandhā.

Ēkāy mahābhūtāy paccayā tayo mahābhūtā . . . dve . . .
paccayā dve. . . . Bāhiray . . . Āhārasamutthānāy . . .
Utuṣamutthānāy . . . Asaññamutthānāy ekay mahābhūtāy
paccayā tayo mahābhūtā . . . dve, dve. . . .

Ālābhāyatanāy paccayā cakkhaviññānāy . . . pe . . .
kāyāyatanāy paccayā kāyaviññānāy. Vatthuy paccayā vi-
pākāvyākatā kiriyāvyākatā khandhā.

(ix, b) *Aryākatāy dhammay paccayā kusalo dhammo
uppajjati aññamaññapaccayā.*

Vatthuy paccayā kusalā khandhā.

Yathā ārammaṇapaccayā evaṃ vitthūretabbāy.

8.

Kusalāy . . . kusalo . . . uppajjati nissaya-paccayā.

Kusalāy ekay khandhāy paccayā tayo khandhā.

Yathā sahaṇṇapaccayā evaṃ vitthūretabbāy.

9.

Kusalāy . . . kusalo . . . uppajjati upanissaya-paccayā.

Kusalāy ekay khandhāy paccayā . . . ārammaṇapaccaya-
saddisay.

10.

(i) *Kusalaṃ . . . kusalo . . . uppajjati purejātapaccayā.*

Kusalaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paccayā tayo khandhā . . dve khandhe paccayā dve khandhā. Vatthuṃ purejātapaccayā . . .

(viii, a) *Akusalaṃ dhammaṃ paccayā akusalo dhammo uppajjati purejātapaccayā.*

Akusalaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paccayā tayo khandhā . . . pe . . . purejātapaccayā.¹

(ix, a) *Avyākataṃ dhammaṃ paccayā avyākato dhammo uppajjati purejātapaccayā.*

Vipākāvyākataṃ kiriyāvyākataṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paccayā tayo khandhā . . . pe . . . dve khandhe paccayā dve khandhā. Vatthuṃ purejātapaccayā . . .

Cakkhāyatanaṃ paccayā cakkhaviññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanaṃ paccayā kāyaviññāṇaṃ.

Vatthuṃ paccayā vipākāvyākataṃ kiriyāvyākataṃ khandhā . . . vatthuṃ purejātapaccayā.

(ix, b) *Avyākataṃ dhammaṃ paccayā kusalo dhammo uppajjati purejātapaccayā.*

Vatthuṃ paccayā kusalā khandhā . . . vatthuṃ purejātapaccayā . . .

(ix, c) *Avyākataṃ . . . akusalo . . . uppajjati purejātapaccayā.*

Vatthuṃ paccayā akusalā khandhā . . . vatthuṃ purejātapaccayā.

(x, a) *Kusalaṃ ca avyākataṃ ca dhammaṃ paccayā kusalo dhammo uppajjati purejātapaccayā.*

Kusalaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ ca vatthuṃ ca paccayā tayo khandhā . . . pe . . . dve khandhe ca vatthuṃ ca paccayā dve khandhā. Vatthuṃ purejātapaccayā . . .

(xi, b) *Akusalaṃ ca avyākataṃ ca dhammaṃ paccayā akusalo dhammo uppajjati purejātapaccayā.*

Akusalaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ ca vatthuṃ ca paccayā tayo khandhā . . . ; dve khandhe ca vatthuṃ ca paccayā dve khandhā.

Vatthuṃ purejātapaccayā . . .

¹ As for kusalaṃ . . . just above.

12.¹

(i) *Kusalaya . . . kusalo . . . uppajjati āsevanapaccayā.*

Kusalaya ekaṃ khandhaya paccayā . . . pe . . .

(viii, a) *Akusalaya dhammay paccayā akusalo dhammo up-
pajjati āsevanapaccayā.*

Akusalaya ekaṃ khandhaya paccayā . . . pe . . .

(ix, a) *Aṇṇakataya dhammay paccayā aṇṇakato dhammo up-
pajjati āsevanapaccayā.*

*Kiriyaṇvyākataya ekaṃ khandhaya paccayā tayo khandhā . . .
dve khandhā. Vatthuy paccayā kiriyāvyākatā khandhā.*

(ix, b) *Aṇṇakataya dhammay paccayā kusalo dhammo up-
pajjati āsevanapaccayā.*

Vatthuy paccayā kusalā khandhā.

(ix, c) *Aṇṇakataya dhammay paccayā akusalo dhammo up-
pajjati āsevanapaccayā.*

Vatthuy paccayā akusalā khandhā.

(x, c) *Kusalāṃ ca aṇṇakataṃ ca dhammay paccayā . . . pe
. . . akusalaṃ ca aṇṇakataṃ ca dhammay paccayā akusalo
dhammo uppajjati āsevanapaccayā.*

*Akusalaya ekaṃ khandhaṃ ca vatthuṃ ca paccayā tayo
khandhā . . .*

13.

Kusalaya . . . kusalo . . . uppajjati kammapaccayā.

Kusalaya ekaṃ khandhaya paccayā . . . (tīṇi).

(viii, a) *Akusalaya dhammay paccayā akusalo dhammo up-
pajjati kammapaccayā . . . (tīṇi).*

(ix, a) *Aṇṇakataya dhammay paccayā aṇṇakato dhammo
uppajjati kammapaccayā.*

*Vipākāvyākataya kiriyāvyākataya ekaṃ khandhaya paccayā,
. . . pe . . .*

Paṭisandhikkhaṇa ekaṃ mahābhūtaṃ paccayā . . . pe . . .

Asaññasattānaṃ ekaṃ mahābhūtaṃ paccayā . . . pe . . .

mahābhūte paccayā kaṭattārūpaṃ upādārūpaṃ.

Cakkhāyatanaṃ paccayā cakkhaviññānaṃ . . . pe . . .

*kāyāyatanaṃ paccayā kāyaviññānaṃ. Vatthuy paccayā vi-
pākāvyākatā kiriyāvyākatā khandhā.*

¹ No. 11 is omitted in the text.

(ix, b) *Avyākataṃ dhammaṃ paccayā kusalo dhammo uppajjati kammaṃ paccayā.*

Vatthun paccayā kusalā khandhā . . . ¹

(ix, c)² *Avyākataṃ dhammaṃ paccayā akusalo dhammo uppajjati kammaṃ paccayā.*

Vatthun paccayā kusalā khandhā.

(x, d) *Kusalaṃ ca avyākataṃ ca dhammaṃ paccayā kusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti kammaṃ paccayā . . . pe . . .*

(xi, e) *Akusalaṃ ca avyākataṃ ca dhammaṃ paccayā akusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti kammaṃ paccayā.*

Akusalaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ ca vatthuṃ ca paccayā . . .
 pe . . .

Akusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ.

14.

(ix, a) *Avyākataṃ dhammaṃ paccayā avyākato dhammo uppajjati vipākā paccayā.*

Vipākāvyākataṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paccayā . . . pe . . .
paṭisandhikkhane ekaṃ mahābhūtaṃ paccayā.

Cakkhāyatanaṃ paccayā cakkhuviññānaṃ . . . pe . . .
kāyāyatanaṃ paccayā kāyaviññānaṃ. Vatthun paccayā
vipākāvyākataṃ khandhā.

15.

(i) *Kusalaṃ . . . kusalo . . . uppajjati āhārapaccayā.*

Kusalaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paccayā . . . (tīṇi).

(viii) *Akusalaṃ dhammaṃ paccayā . . . (tīṇi).*

(ix, a) *Avyākataṃ dhammaṃ paccayā avyākato dhammo uppajjati āhārapaccayā : . . . pe . . .*

Paṭisandhikkhane . . . pe . . .

Āhārasamuṭṭhānaṃ ekaṃ mahābhūtaṃ . . . pe . . .

Cakkhāyatanaṃ paccayā cakkhuviññānaṃ . . . pe . . .
kāyāyatanaṃ paccayā kāyaviññānaṃ. Vatthun paccayā
vipākāvyākataṃ kiriyāvyākataṃ khandhā (paripunnāṇaṃ).

¹ K. adds *pe*.

² K. omits section.

16.

(i) *Kusalay dhammay paccayā kusalo dhammo uppajjati indriyapaccayā* : . . . *pe* . . .

Asaññasattānaṃ ekam mahābhūtaṃ paccayā . . . *pe* . . .

Śakkhāyatanaṃ paccayā cakkhaviññānaṃ . . . *pe* . . .
kāyāyatanaṃ paccayā kāyaviññānaṃ. Vatthuy paccayā vipākāvyākātā kiriyāvvyākātā khandhā indriyapaccayā.

Yathā kummopaccayaṃ evaṃ vitthāretabbaṃ.

17.

(i) *Kusalay dhammay paccayā kusalo dhammo uppajjati jhānapaccayā* (18) *magga-paccayā pi.*

Yathā hetupaccayaṃ evaṃ vitthāretabbaṃ.

19.

(i) *Kusalay dhammay paccayā kusalo dhammo uppajjati sampayuttapaccayā* . . . (*Arammaṇa-salisay*).

20.

(i) *Kusalay* . . . *kusalo* . . . *uppajjati vippayuttapaccayā.*
Kusalay ekam khandhay paccayā tayo khandhā . . . *pe*
. . . *dve khandhā. Vatthuy vippayuttapaccayā.*

(iii) *Kusalay dhammay paccayā aṅgāto dhammo uppajjati vippayuttapaccayā.*

Kusalo khandhe paccayā cittasamutthānaṃ rūpaṃ. Khandhe vippayuttapaccayā . . .

(iv) *Kusalay dhammay paccayā kusalo ca aṅgāto ca dhammā uppajjanti vippayuttapaccayā.*

Kusalay ekam khandhay paccayā tayo khandhā cittasamutthānaṃ ca rūpaṃ . . . *dve khandhā cittasamutthānaṃ ca rūpaṃ. Khandhā vatthuy vippayuttapaccayā. Cittasamutthānaṃ rūpaṃ khandhe vippayuttapaccayā.*

(viii, c) *Akusalay dhammay paccayā aṅgāto dhammo uppajjati vippayuttapaccayā.*

Akusalo khandhe paccayā cittasamutthānaṃ rūpaṃ. Khandhe vippayuttapaccayā . . .

(viii, d) *Akusalaṃ dhammaṃ paccayā akusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppaṇanti vippayuttapaccayā.*

Akusalaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paccayā tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ ca rūpaṃ . . . dve khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ ca rūpaṃ. Khandhā vatthuṃ vippayuttapaccayā . . . Cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ khandhe vippayuttapaccayā.

Avyākataṃ . . . avyākato . . . uppaṇati vippayuttapaccayā.

Vipākāvyākataṃ kiriyāvyākataṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paccayā tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ ca rūpaṃ . . . dve khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ ca rūpaṃ. Khandhā vatthuṃ vippayuttapaccayā. Cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ khandhe vippayuttapaccayā.

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākataṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paccayā tayo khandhā kaṭattā ca rūpaṃ . . . pe . . . dve khandhā kaṭattā ca rūpaṃ. Khandhā vatthuṃ vippayuttapaccayā kaṭattārūpaṃ khandhe vippayuttapaccayā. Khandhe paccayā vatthuṃ; vatthuṃ paccayā khandhā. Khandhā vatthuṃ vippayuttapaccayā; vatthuṃ khandhe vippayuttapaccayā.

Ekam mahābhūtaṃ paccayā . . . pe . . . mahābhūte paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ kaṭattārūpaṃ upādārūpaṃ. Khandhe vippayuttapaccayā.

Caḅkhāyatanaṃ paccayā caḅkhuviññānaṃ . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanaṃ paccayā kāyaviññānaṃ. Vatthuṃ paccayā vipākāvyākataṃ kiriyāvyākataṃ khandhā vatthuṃ vippayuttapaccayā.

(ix, b) *Avyākataṃ dhammaṃ paccayā kusalo dhammo uppaṇati vippayuttapaccayā.*

Vatthuṃ paccayā kusalā khandhā.

Vatthuṃ vippayuttapaccayā.

(ix, c) *Avyākataṃ dhammaṃ paccayā akusalo dhammo uppaṇati vippayuttapaccayā.*

Vatthuṃ paccayā akusalā khandhā. Vatthuṃ vippayuttapaccayā.

(ix, d) *Avyākataṃ dhammaṃ paccayā kusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppaṇanti vippayuttapaccayā.*

Vatthuṃ paccayā kusalā khandhā.

Mahābhūte paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ.

Khandhā vatthuy vippayuttapaccayā. Cittasamuṭṭhānaya rūpaṃ khandhe vippayuttapaccayā.

(ix, c) *Avyākataṃ dhammay paccayā akusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppañjati vippayuttapaccayā.*

Vatthuy paccayā akusalā khandhā.

Mahābhūte paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaya rūpaṃ.

Khandhā vatthuy vippayuttapaccayā. Cittasamuṭṭhānaya rūpaṃ khandhe vippayuttapaccayā.

(x, a) *Kusalā ca avyākataṃ ca dhammay paccayā kusalo dhammo uppañjati vippayuttapaccayā.*

Kusalaya ekaya khandhaṃ ca vatthuaṃ ca paccayā tayo khandhā, tayo . . . ; dve khandhe ca vatthuaṃ ca paccayā dve khandhā. Vatthuy vippayuttapaccayā.

(x, c) *Kusalā ca avyākataṃ ca dhammay paccayā avyākato dhammo uppañjati vippayuttapaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaya rūpaṃ.

Khandhe vippayuttapaccayā.

(x, d) *Kusalā ca avyākataṃ ca dhammay paccayā kusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppañjati vippayuttapaccayā.*

Kusalaya ekaya khandhaṃ ca vatthuaṃ ca paccayā tayo khandhā, tayo . . . ; dve khandhe . . . Kusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paccayā, cittasamuṭṭhānaya rūpaṃ. Khandhā vatthuy vippayuttapaccayā, cittasamuṭṭhānaya rūpaṃ khandhe vippayuttapaccayā.

(xi, b) *Akusalā ca avyākataṃ ca dhammay paccayā akusalo dhammo uppañjati vippayuttapaccayā.*

Akusalaya ekaya khandhaṃ ca vatthuaṃ ca paccayā tayo khandhā . . . pe . . . dve khandhe ca vatthuaṃ ca paccayā dve khandhā vatthuy vippayuttapaccayā.

(xi, c) *Akusalā ca avyākataṃ ca dhammay paccayā avyākato dhammo uppañjati vippayuttapaccayā.*

Akusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaya rūpaṃ. Khandhe vippayuttapaccayā.

(xi, e) *Akusalā ca avyākataṃ ca dhammay paccayā akusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppañjati vippayuttapaccayā.*

Akusalaya ekaya khandhaṃ ca vatthuaṃ ca paccayā tayo khandhā . . . pe . . . dve khandhā. Akusale khandhe ca

mahābhūte ca paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ. Khan-
dhā vatthuṃ vippayuttapaccayā. Cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ
khandhe vippayuttapaccayā.

21.

(i) *Kusalaṃ dhammaṃ paccayā kusalo dhammo uppajjati
atthipaccayā* : . . . *pe* . . . (*sahajāta-saḍisaṃ kātabbāṃ*).

(22) *Natthipaccayā* . . . (23) *Vigatapaccayā* . . . *āram-
maṇa-saḍisaṃ*.

(24) *Avigatapaccayā sahajātapaccayā-saḍisaṃ*.

[*Hetumūlakaṃ*.]

H 17	Añ 7	V 1	Vp 17
Ā 7	N 17	Āh 17	At 17
A 17	U 7	I 17	Nat 7
An 7	Pu 7	Jh 17	Vg 7
S 7	Ās 7	M 17	Avg, 17
Sj 17	K 17	Sp 7	

Hetupaccayā

Ā 7	An 7	Sj 17 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .
A 17	S 7	Avg 17

Hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā

A 7 . . . <i>sabbattha</i> 7	V 1	Avg 7.
------------------------------	-----	--------

Hetupaccayā . . . *pe* . . . *purejātapaccayā āsevanapaccayā*

K 7	Āh 7	Avg 7.
-----	------	--------

Hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā *purejātapaccayā kamma*
*paccayā vipāk**paccayā āhārapaccayā vigatapaccayā*

Avg 1.

Hetumūlakaṃ.

Ārammaṇapaccayā

H 7	A 7 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .
-----	---------------------------

Ārammaṇamūlakaṃ yathā hetumūlakaṃ evaṃ vītthāre
labbaṃ.

Adhipatipaccayā

H 17.

Anantarapaccayā, samanantarapaccayā

H 7.

Sahajātapaccayā . . . *pe* . . . purejātapaccayā, āsevanapaccayā

H 7	Pu 7	At 7
Ā 7	K 7	Vg 7
A 7 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	Āh 7 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	Avp 7

Kammapaccayā, vipākapaccayā

H 1	Pu 1	At 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .
Ā 1	K 1	Avp 1
A 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	Āh 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	

Āhārapaccayā, indriyapaccayā . . . *pe* . . . aṅgatatapaccayā

H 7 Ā 7 Vg 7.

Paccayavāro anulomam niṭṭhitam.

[*Paccanūṭṭhānaṃ.*]

1.

(viii, a) *Akusalaṃ dhammaṃ paccayā akusala dhamma uppajjati na-hetupaccayā.*

Vicikicchāsahagato uddhuccesahagato khandhe paccayā vicikicchāsahagato uddhuccesahagato moho.

Avyākataṃ . . . avyākato . . . uppajjati na-hetupaccayā.

Ahetukam vipākavyākataṃ kiriyāvyākataṃ ekam khandham paccayā tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ ca rūpaṃ . . . *pe* . . . dve khandhe . . . cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ ca rūpaṃ.

Ahetukapaṭisandhikkhane vipākavyākataṃ ekam khandham paccayā tayo khandhā kaṭattā ca rūpaṃ . . . *pe* . . . dve khandhe paccayā dve khandhā kaṭattā ca rūpaṃ.

Khandhe paccayā vatthu; vatthum paccayā khandhā.

Ekam mahābhūtaṃ paccayā tayo mahābhūtā . . . *pe* . . . mahābhūte paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ, kaṭattārūpaṃ, upādārūpaṃ. Bāhiram; . . . Āhārasamuṭṭhānaṃ . . . Utu-samuṭṭhānaṃ . . . Asaññasattānaṃ ekam mahābhūtaṃ paccayā tayo mahābhūtā . . . *pe* . . . Mahābhūte paccayā kaṭattārūpaṃ, upādārūpaṃ.

Caḅkhiyatanam paccayā caḅkhuviññānam . . . *pe* . . . kāyāyatanaṃ paccayā kāyaviññānam. Vatthum paccayā ahetukavipākavyākataṃ kiriyāvyākataṃ khandhā.

(ix, c) *Abyākataṇ dhammaṇ paccayā akusalo dhammo up-
pajjati na-hetupaccayā.*

Vatthuṇ paccayā vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho.

(xi, b) *Akusalaṇ ca abyākataṇ ca dhammaṇ paccayā akusalo
dhammo uppajjati na-hetupaccayā.*

Vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato khandhe ca vatthuṇ
ca paccayā vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho.

2.

*Kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paccayā abyākato dhammo uppajjati na-
ārammaṇapaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe paccayā cittasamutṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ.

Yathā paṭiccavāre na-ārammaṇapaccayā evaṇ vitthārelabbaṇ.

3.

(i) *Kusalaṇ¹ dhammaṇ paccayā kusalo dhammo uppajjati
na-adhipatipaccayā.*

Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paccayā . . . (tīṇi).

(viii) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ paccayā . . . (tīṇi).*

(ix) *Abyākataṇ dhammaṇ paccayā . . .*

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe . . . pe . . . (*abyākataṇ paripunnāṇ
kālabbaṇ*). Bāhiraṇ . . . Āhārasamutṭhānaṇ . . . Utusamu-
tṭhānaṇ. Asaññasattānaṇ ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paccayā . . .
pe . . .

Cakkhāyatanaṇ paccayā cakkhaviññānaṇ . . . pe . . .
kāyāyatanaṇ paccayā kāyaviññānaṇ. Vatthuṇ paccayā vi-
pākāvyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ khandhā.

(ix, b) *Abyākataṇ dhammaṇ paccayā kusalo dhammo uppajjati
na-adhipatipaccayā.*

Vatthuṇ paccayā kusalā khandhā . . . pe . . .

Yathā anulome sahaajālapaccayaṇ evaṇ gaṇetabbaṇ.

4, 5, 7, 9, 10.

(iii) *Kusalaṇ . . . abyākato dhammo uppajjati na-anantara-
paccayā . . . na-samanantarapaccayā, na-aññamaññaṇapaccayā,
na-upanissayaṇapaccayā, na-purejālapaccayā . . . (Yathā paṭi-
cavāre evaṇ vitthārelabbaṇ).*

¹ K. abyākataṇ.

11. 12.

(i) *Kusalāy . . . kusalo dhammo uppañjati na pacchājāta-
paccayā . . . na-āseranapaccayā . . .*

*Cakkhūyatamay pācayā cakkhuvīññāṇay . . . pe . . .
(na-pacchājātapaccayam pi na-āseranapaccayam pi pari-
puṇṇay, satharasa, yathā anulome sahajjātapaccayay evay
vīthāretabbay.*

13.

(i) *Kusalāy . . . kusalo . . . uppañjati na-kammapaccayā.
Kusalo khandhe paccayā kusalā cetanā.*

*(viii, a) Akusalāy dhammay paccayā akusalo dhammo
uppañjati na-kammapaccayā.*

Akusalo khandhe paccayā akusalā cetanā.

*(ix, a) Ayyākatay . . . ayyākato . . . dhammo uppañjati
na-kammapaccayā.*

*Kiriyāvyākato dhammo khandhe paccayā kiriyāvyākatā
cetanā. Bāhiray . . . Āhārasānuṭṭhāṇay . . . Utusanuṭ-
ṭhāṇay okay mahābhūṭay paccayā . . . pe . . . Mahābhūte
paccayā upādārūṭay.¹ Vatthuy paccayā kiriyāvyākatā
cetanā.*

*(ix, b) Ayyākatay dhammay paccayā kusalo dhammo uppañ-
jati na-kammapaccayā.*

Vatthuy paccayā kusalā cetanā.

*(ix, c) Ayyākatay dhammay paccayā akusalo dhammo
uppañjati na-kammapaccayā.*

Vatthuy paccayā akusalā cetanā.

*(x, a) Kusalāñ ca ayyākatañ ca dhammay paccayā kusalo
dhammo uppañjati na-kammapaccayā.*

Kusalo khandhe ca vatthun ca paccayā kusalā cetanā.

*(xi, b) Akusalāñ ca ayyākatañ ca dhammay paccayā akusalo
dhammo uppañjati na-kammapaccayā.*

Akusalo khandhe ca vatthun ca paccayā akusalā cetanā.

14.

(i) *Kusalāy . . . kusalo . . . uppañjati na-rīpākappaccayā.*

Kusalāy okay khandhay paccayā . . . (rīpi).

(viii) Akusalāy dhammay paccayā . . . (rīpi).

¹ B. omits.

(ix, a) *Avyākataṃ dhammaṃ paccayā avyākato dhammo uppajjati na-vipākapaccayā.*

Kiriyaṅvyākataṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paccayā tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ ca rūpaṃ . . . *pe* . . . dve khandhe . . . cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ ca rūpaṃ.

Ekaṃ mahābhūtaṃ paccayā tayo mahābhūtā . . . *pe* . . . mahābhūte paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ; upādā rūpaṃ.¹ Bāhiraṃ . . . Āhārasamuṭṭhānaṃ . . . Utusamuṭṭhānaṃ . . . Asaṃsattānaṃ ekaṃ mahābhūtaṃ paccayā tayo mahābhūtā . . . Mahābhūte paccayā kaṭattārūpaṃ upādārūpaṃ. Vatthuṃ paccayā kiriyaṅvyākataṃ khandhā.

(ix, b) *Avyākataṃ dhammaṃ paccayā kusalo dhammo uppajjati na-vipākapaccayā.*

Vatthuṃ paccayā kusalā khandhā.

Vipākaṃ thapetvā sabbattha vitthāretabbaṃ.

15-20, 22.

Avyākataṃ . . . avyākato . . . uppajjati na-āhārapaccayā . . . na-indriyapaccayā, na-jhānapaccayā . . . Cakkhāyatanaṃ paccayā cakkhaviññānaṃ . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanaṃ paccayā kāyaviññānaṃ . . . Na-jhāne imaṃ nānākaraṇaṃ . . . na-maggapaccayā :—Cakkhāyatanaṃ paccayā cakkhaviññānaṃ . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanaṃ paccayā kāyaviññānaṃ. Vatthuṃ paccayā ahetukavipākavyākataṃ kiriyaṅvyākataṃ khandhā . . . na-magge imaṃ nānākaraṇaṃ; avasesaṃ yathā Paṭiccavāre paccanīyaṃ evaṃ vitthāretabbaṃ . . . na-samprayuttapaccayā . . . na-vipprayuttapaccayā . . . no-natthipaccayā . . .

23.

(i) *Kusalaṃ . . . avyākato . . . uppajjati no-vigatapaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ.

(Yathā Paṭiccavāre evaṃ vitthāretabbaṃ.)

[*Hetumūlakaya.*]

Na-H 4	Na-Añ 5	Na-K 7	Na-Sp 5
Na-Ā 5	Na-U 5	Na-V 17	Na-Vpp 3
Na-A 17	Na-Pu 7	Na-Āh 1	No-Nat 5
Na-An 5	Na-Pa 17	. . . <i>pe</i> . . .	No-Vg 5
Na-S 5	Na-Ās 17	Na-M 1	

¹ K. omits.

Na-hotuyā

Na-Ā 1	Na-Añ 1	Na-As 4	Na-Sp 1
Na-A 4	Na-U 1	Na-K 1	Na-Vpp 2
Na-An 1	Na-Pu 2	Na-V 4	No-Nat 1
Na-S 1	Na-Pa 4	Na-Āh 1 . . . pe . . .	No-Vg 1

Na-hotupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-A 1 . . . pe . . .	No-Nat 1
Na-S 1	(sabbattha 1) No-Vg 1

Na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-H	Na-As 5	Na-Sp 5 ¹
Na-A 5 . . . pe . . .	Na-K 1	Na-Vpp 1
Na-Añ 5	Na-V 5	No-Nat 5
Na-U 5 . . . pe . . .	Na-Āh 1 . . . pe . . .	No-Vg 5

Na-ārammaṇapaccayā na-hotupaccayā

Na-A 1 . . . No-Vg 1.

Na-adhipatipaccayā

Na-H 4	Na-U 5	Na-K 7	Na-S 5
Na-Ā 5	Na-Pu 7	Na-V 17	Na-Vpp 3
Na-An 5 . . . pe . . .	Na-Pa 17	Na-Āh 1 . . . pe . . .	No-Nat 5
Na-Añ 5	Na-As 17	Na-M 1	No-Vg 5

Na-adhipatipaccayā na-hotupaccayā

Na-Ā 1	Na-Pu 2	Na-Āh 1	Na-Vpp 2
Na-An 1 . . . pe . . .	Na-Pa 4	Na-U 1 . . . pe . . .	No-Nat 1
Na-Añ 1	Na-As 4	Na-Sp 1	No-Vg 1
Na-U 1			

Na-adhipatipaccayā na-hotupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-An 1 . . . sabbattha 1.

Na-anuttarapaccayā na-samantaparapaccayā na-ubhāmayāpaccayā
na-upanissayapaccayā na-ārammaṇasādhinā.

Na-purojātapaccayā

Na-H 2	Na-Añ 5	Na-V 7	Na-Sp 5
Na-Ā 5	Na-U 5	Na-Āh 1	Na-Vpp 3
Na-A 7	Na-Pu 7	. . . pe . . .	No-Nat 5
Na-An 5	Na-As 7	Na-M 1	No-Vg 5
Na-S 5	Na-K 3		

Na-purojātapaccayā na-hotupaccayā

Na-Ā 1	Na-Añ 1	Na-K 1	Na-Sp 1
Na-A 2	Na-U 1	Na-V 2	Na-Vpp 2
Na-An 1	Na-Pa 2	Na-Āh 1	No-Nat 1
Na-S 1	Na-As 2	. . . pe . . .	No-Vg 1

¹ K. *hūṣ* ekajj.

Na-purejātapaccayā na-hotupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-Ā 1 . . . sabbattha 1.

Na-pacchājātapaccayā na-āsevanapaccayā

Na-H 4	Na-Āñ 5	Na-K 7	Na-Sp 5
Na-Ā 5	Na-U 5	Na-V 17	Na-Vpp 3
Na-A 17	Na-Pu 7	Na-Āh 1 . . . pe . . .	No-Nat 5
Na-An 5	Na-Pa 17	Na-M 1	No-Vg 5
Na-S 5			

Na-āsevanapaccayā na-hotupaccayā

Na-Ā 1	Na-Āñ 1	Na-K 1	Na-Sp 1
Na-Ā 4	Na-U 1	Na-V 4	Na-Vpp 2
Na-An 1	Na-Pu 2	Na-Āh 1	No-Nat 1
Na-S 1	Na-Pa 4	. . . pe . . .	No-Vg 1

Na-āsevanapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-A 1 . . . sabbattha 1 . . . No-Vg 1.

Na-kammaṇapaccayā

Na-H 1	Na-S 1	Na-Pa 7	Na-Sp 2
Na-Ā 1	Na-Āñ 1	Na-Ās 7	Na-Vpp 3
Na-A 7	Na-U 1	Na-V 7	No-Nat 1
Na-An 1	Na-Pu 3	Na-Āh 1 . . . pe . . .	No-Vg 1

Na-kammaṇapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Na-Ā 1 . . . sabbattha 1 . . . No-Vg 1.

Na-vipākaṇapaccayā

Na-H 4	Na-Āñ 5	Na-Ās 17	Na-Sp 5
Na-Ā 5	Na-U 5	Na-K 7	Na-Vpp 3
Na-A 17	Na-Pu 7	Na-Āh 1 . . . pe . . .	No-Nat 5
Na-An 5	Na-Pa 17	Na-M 1	No-Vg 5
Na-S 5			

Na-vipākaṇapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Na-Ā 1	Na-U 1	Na-K 1	Na-Vpp 2
Na-A 4	Na-Pu 2	Na-Āh 1	No-Nat 1 ¹
Na-An 1 . . . pe . . .	Na-Pa 4	. . . pe . . .	No-Vg 1 ¹
Na-Āñ 1	Na-Ās 4	Na-Sp 1	

Na-vipākaṇapaccayā na-hotupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-A 1 . . . sabbattha 1 . . . No-Vg 1.

Na-āhārapaccayā

Na-H 1 . . . sabbattha 1 . . . No-Vg 1.

¹ K. reads pañca.

Na-indriyapaccayā

Na-H 1 . . . sabbattha 1 . . .

Na-jhānapaccayā (as in foregoing).

Na-maggapaccayā (as in foregoing).

Na-sampayuttapaccayā

Na-ārammapaccayasodisay.

Na-vippayuttapaccayā

Na-H 2	Na-Añ 1	Na-Āh 1 . . . pe . . .
Na-Ā 1	Na-S 1	Na-Sp 1
Na-A 3	Na-U 1	No-Nat 1
Na-An 1	Na-Pu 3 . . . pe . . .	No-Vg 1
Na-S 1	Na-V 3	

Na-vippayuttapaccayā na-hotupaccayā

Na-Ā 1	Na-Añ 1	Na-Ās 2	Na-Sp 1
Na-A 2	Na-U 1	Na-K 1	No-Nat 1
Na-An 1	Na-Pu 1	Na-V 2	No-Vg 1
Na-S 1	Na-Pu 2	Na-Āh 1 . . . pe . . .	

Na-vippayuttapaccayā na-hotupaccayā na-ārammapaccayā

Na-A 1 . . . sabbattha 1 . . .

No-natthipaccayā, no-vigatapaccayā na-ārammapaccayasodisay.

Paccayasāro paccanīyan nīṭṭhitay.

Hotupaccayā

[Anuloma-paccanīyay.]

Na-Ā 5	Na-Añ 5	Na-Ās 17	Na-Vpp 3
Na-A 17	Na-U 5	Na-K 7	No-Nat 5
Na-An 5 . . . pe . . .	Na-Pu 7	Na-V 17	No-Vg 5
Na-S 5	Na-Pu 7	Na-Sp 5	

Hotupaccayā ārammapaccayā

Na-A 7	Na-Pu 7	Na-K 7	Na-Vpp 3
Na-Pu 3	Na-Ās 7	Na-V 7	

Hotupaccayā . . . pe . . . purejātapaccayā

Na-Pu 7 Na-Ās 7 Na-K 7 Na-V 7.¹

Hotupaccayā . . . pe . . . purejātapaccayā ārammapaccayā

Na-Pu 7 Na-K 7 Na-V 7.

¹ K. adds Na-Vpp 3.

Hetupaccayā . . . *pe* . . . purejātapaccayā āsevanapaccayā kammapaccayā āhārapaccayā . . . *pe* . . . avigatapaccayā

Na-Pa 7 Na-V 7.

Hetupaccayā . . . purejātapaccayā kammapaccayā vipākāpaccayā

Na-Pa 1 Na-Ās 1.

Hetupaccayā . . . purejātapaccayā kammapaccayā . . . avigatapaccayā

Na-Pa 1 Na-Ās 1.

Ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-H 4

Na-Pa 7

Na-V 7

Na-M 1

Na-A 7

Na-Ās 7

Na-Jh 1

Na-Vpp 3

Na-Pu 3

Na-K 7

Ārammaṇapaccayā hetupaccayā

Na-A 7

Na-Pa 7

Na-K 7

Na-Vpp 3

Na-Pu 3

Na-Ās 7

Na-V 7

(*yathā hetumūlakāṇ evaṇ gaṇetabbāṇ.*)

Adhipatipaccayā

Na-Ā 5

Na-U 5

Na-K 7

Na-Vpp 3

Na-A 5

Na-Pu 7

Na-V 17

No-Nat 5

Na-S 5

Na-Pa 17

Na-Sp 5

No-Vg 5

Na-Añ 5

Na-Ās 17

Adhipatipaccayā hetupaccayā . . . *sankhittāṇ.*

Anantarapaccayā hetupaccayā samanantarapaccayā . . .

(*yathā ārammaṇamūlakāṇ evaṇ viññāretabbāṇ.*)

Sahajātapaccayā

Na-H 4

Na-Añ 5

Na-K 7

Na-Vpp 3

Na-Ā 5

Na-U 5

Na-V 17

No-Nat 5

Na-A 17

Na-Pu 7

Na-Āh 1 . . . *pe* . . .

No-Vg 5

Na-An 5

Na-Pa 17

Na-M 1

Na-S 5

Na-Ās 17

Na-Sp 5

Sahajātapaccayā hetupaccayā

Na-Ā 5 . . . *sankhittāṇ* . . .

Na-Sp 5

No-Nat 5

Na-V 17

Na-Vpp 3

No-Vg 5

Sahajātapaccayā hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā . . . *sankhittāṇ.*

Aññamaññāpaccayā

Na-H 4

Na-S 1

Na-Ās 7

Na-Sp 1

Na-Ā 1

Na-U 1

Na-K 7

Na-Vpp 3

Na-A 7

Na-Pu 3

Na-V 7

No-Nat 1

Na-An 1

Na-Pa 7

Na-Āh 1 . . . *pe* . . .

No-Vg 1

Aññamaññapaccayā hetupaccayā

Na-Ā 1	Na-U 1	Na-Sp 1
Na-A 7	Na-Pu 3	Na-Vpp 3
Na-An 1	Na-Pa 7 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	No-Nat 1
Na-S 1	Na-V 7	No-Vg 1

Aññamaññapaccayā hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-A 7 . . . *sankhittay*.

Nissayapaccayā

Na-H 4. *Nissayapaccayā yathā sahajātupaccayā.*

Upanissayapaccayā

Na-H 4 . . . *ārammaṇasulisaṃ.*

Purojātapaccayā

Na-H 4	Na-Ās 7	Na-Jh 1
Na-A 7	Na-K 7	Na-M 1
Na-Pa 7	Na-V 7	. . . <i>pe</i> . . .

Purojātapaccayā hetupaccayā . . . *pe* . . .

Āsevanapaccayā

Na-H 4	Na-Pu 3	Na-K 7	Na-M 1 ¹
Na-A 7	Na-Pa 7	Na-V 7	Na-Vpp 3

Āsevanapaccayā hetupaccayā

Na-H 7	Na-Pa 7	Na-V 7
Na-Pu 3	Na-K 7	Na-Vpp 3

Āsevanapaccayā hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-A 7² . . . *sankhittay*.Āsevanapaccayā hetu-, purojāta-, kamma-, āhāra-paccayā . . .
sankhittay . . . *avigatupaccayā*Na-Pa 7 Na-V 7 . . . *pe* . . .

Kammapaccayā

Na-H 4	Na-Āñ 5	Na-Āh 17	Na-Sp 5
Na-Ā 5	Na-U 5	Na-V 17	Na-Vpp 3
Na-A 17	Na-Pu 7	Na-Āh . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	No-Nat 6
Na-An 5	Na-Pa 17	Na-M 1	No-Vg 5
Na-S 5			

¹ K. *has* tūpi.² K. *omits*.

Kammapaccayā hetupaccayā

Na-Ā 5	Na-V 17	Na-Vpp 4	No-Vg 5
... <i>sankhittay</i> ...	Sp 5	No-Nat 5	
... <i>sankhittay</i> ...			

Vipākapaccayā

Na-H 1 ... <i>pe</i> ...	Na-U 1 ... <i>pe</i> ...	Na-Vpp 1
Na-S 1	Na-Ās 1	No-Nat 1
Na-Añ 1	Na-Jh 1 ... <i>pe</i> ...	No-Vg 1

Vipākapaccayā hetupaccayā

Na-Ā 1 ... <i>pe</i> ...	Na-U 1 ... <i>pe</i> ...	Na-Vpp 1
Na-S 1	Na-Ās 1	No-Nat 1
Na-Añ 1	Na-Sp 1	No-Vg 1

Vipākapaccayā hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā ... *pe* ... *sankhittay* ... *purejātapaccayā*

Na-Pa 1	Na-Ās 1 ... <i>pe</i> ...
---------	---------------------------

Vipākapaccayā hetupaccayā ... *sankhittay* ... *purejātapaccayā*
kammapaccayā āhārapaccayā ... *sankhittay* ... *avigata-*
paccayā

Na-Pa 1	Na-Ās 1 ... <i>pe</i> ...
---------	---------------------------

Āhārapaccayā

Na-H 4	Na-Añ 5	Na-V 17	Na-Sp 5
Na-Ā 5	Na-U 5	Na-I 1	Na-Vpp 3
Na-A 17	Na-Pa 7	Na-Jh 1	No-Nat 5
Na-An 5	Na-Pa 17 ... <i>pe</i> ...	Na-M 1	No-Vg 5
Na-S 5			

Āhārapaccayā hetupaccayā

Na-Ā 5	Na-Sp 5	No-Nat 5
... <i>sankhittay</i> ...	Na-Vpp 3	No-Vg 5
Na-V 17		

... *sankhittay* ...

Indriyapaccayā

Na-H 4	Na-Jh 1	Na-Vpp 3
Na-Ā 5	Na-M 1	No-Nat 5
... <i>pe</i> ...	Na-Sp 5	No-Vg 5
Na-V 17		

Indriyapaccayā hetupaccayā

... *sankhittay* ...

Jhānapaccayā

Na-H 4	Na-V 17	Na-Vpp 3
Na-Ā 5	Na-M 1	No-Nat 5
. . . pe . . .	Na-Sp 5	No-Vg 5

Jhānapaccayā hetupaccayā

. . . *sankhittay* . . .

Maggapaccayā

Na-H 3	Na-V 17	Na-Vpp 3	No-Vg 5
Na-Ā 5	Na-Sp 5	No-Nat 5	

Maggapaccayā hetupaccayā

Na-Ā 5 . . . *sankhittay* . . .

Sampayuttapaccayā . . . ārammaṇapaccaya-sadisay.

Vippayuttapaccayā

Na-H 4	Na-Ah 5	Na-As 17	Na-M 1
Na-Ā 5	Na-U 5	Na-K 7	Na-Sp 5
Na-A 17	Na-Pu 5	Na-V 17	No-Nat 5
Na-An 5	Na-Pa 17	Na-Jh 1	No-Vg 5
Na-S 5			

Vippayuttapaccayā hetupaccayā

Na-Ā 5	Na-Ah 5	Na-As 17	Na-Sp 5
Na-A 17	Na-Pu 5	Na-K 7	No-Nat 5
Na-An 5	Na-Pa 17	Na-V 17	No-Vg 5
Na-S 5			

Vippayuttapaccayā hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-A 7	Na-Pa 7	Na-K 7
Na-Pu 1	Na-As 7	Na-V 7

Vippayuttapaccayā hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā adhipatipaccayā

Na-P 7 Na-As 7 Na-K 7 Na-V 7.

Vippayuttapaccayā hetu-, ārammaṇa-, adhipati-, purejāta-, āsevana-paccayā

Na-Pa 7 Na-K 7 Na-V 7.

Vippayuttapaccayā hetu-, āsevana-, kamma-, āhāra-, avigata-paccayā

Na-Pa 7 Na-V 7.

Vippayuttapaccayā hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā . . . *sankhittay*

. . . purejāta-, kamma-, vipaka-paccayā

Na-Pa 1 Na-As 1.

Vippayuttapaccayā hetupaccayā . . . *pe* . . . purejāta-, kamma-,
vipāka-, āhāra-, avigata-paccayā

Na-Pa 1 Na-Ās 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Atthipaccayā . . . *sahajātapaccaya-sadisāṇ*.

Natthipaccayā } *ārammaṇapaccaya-sadisāṇ*.
Vigatapaccayā }

Avigatapaccayā *sahajātapaccaya-sadisāṇ*.

Paccayavāre anulomapaccanīyaṇ nīṭṭhitaṇ.

Na-hetupaccayā [Paccanīyānulomaṇ.]

Ā 4	Ās 4	Āh 4	M 3
A 4 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	K 4	I 4	Sp 4 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .
Pu 4	V 1	Jh 4	Avg 4

Na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Sj 1	N 1	Jh 1	At 1
Añ 1	K 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	Vpp 1	Avg 1

Na-hetupaccayā . . . *pe* . . . na-samanantarapaccayā na-aññamañ-
ñapaccayā

Sj 1	K 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	Vpp 1	Avg 1
N 1	Jh 1	At 1	

Na-hetupaccayā . . . *pe* . . . na-samanantarapaccayā na-aññamañ-
ñapaccayā na-upanissayapaccayā . . . *pe* . . . na-kamma-paccayā

Sj 1 N 1 Āh 1 At 1 Avg 1.

Na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā na-kamma-, na-vipākapaccayā
na-āhārapaccayā

Sj 1 N 1 At 1 Vg 1 Avg 1.

Na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā na-kamma-, na-vipākā-, na-
āhāra-, na-indriyapaccayā . . . *sankhittaṇ* no-vigatapaccayā

Sj 1 N 1 At 1 Avg 1.

Na-ārammaṇapaccayā

H 5	Añ 1	<i>pe</i> . . .	At 5
A 5	N 5	M 5	Avg 5
Sj 5	K 5 . . .	Vpp 5	

Na-ārammaṇapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Sj 1	N 1	Jh 1	At 1
An 1	K 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	Vpp 1	Avg 1

. . . *sankhittaṇ* . . .

Na-adhipatipaccayā

H 17	U 7	Āh 17	Nat 7
Ā 7	Ās 7	... pe ...	Vg 7
An 7 ... pe ...	K 17	At 17	Avg 17
N 7 ¹	V 1		

Na-adhipatipaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Ā 4	Ās 4	I 4	
An 4	K 4	Jh 4	
... pe ...	V 1	M 3	
Pu 4	Āh 4	Sp 4 ... pe ...	Avg 4

Na-adhipatipaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Sj 1 ... *sankhittay* ... Avg 1.

Na-anantarpaccayā, na-samanantarpaccayā, na-aññamanānapaccayā, na-upanissayapaccayā

na-ārammaṇapaccaya-sadisay.

Na-purojātapaccayā

H 7	Sj 7	K 7	Vpp 5
Ā 3	Ās 3	V 1	At 3
A 7	N 7	Āh 7 ... pe ...	Vg 3
An 3	U 3	M 7	Avg 7
S 3	Ās 3	Sp 3	

Na-purojātapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Ā 2	K 2	Jh 2	Vpp 1
An 2 ... pe ...	V 1	M 1	At 2 ... pe ...
U 2	Āh 2	Sp 2	Avg 2
Ās 1	I 2		

Na-purojātapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Sj 1 ... *sankhittay* ... Avg 1.

Na-pucchājjātapaccayā

H 17	Sj 7	K 17	Nat 17
Ā 7	Āñ 7 ... pe ...	V 1	Vg 7
A 17	Pu 7	Āh 17 ... pe ...	Avg 17
An 7	Ās 7	At 17	

Na-pucchājjātapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Ā 4	Ās 4 ... pe ...	Sp 4 ... pe ...	
An ... pe ...	Jh 4	Avg 4	
Pu 4	M 3		

¹ B. *has mattarassa*.

Na-pacchājātapaccayā na-hotupaccayā na-ārammaṇā paccayā

Sj 1 . . . *sankhittay* . . . Avg 1.

Na-āsevanapaccayā

H 17	S 7	U 7	Āh 7	Sp 7	Nat 7
Ā 7	Sj 17	Pu 17	I 17	Vpp 17	Vg 7
A 17	Āñ 7	K 17	Jh 17	At 17	Avg 17
An 7	N 17	V 1	M 17		

Na-āsevanapaccayā na-hotupaccayā

Ā 4	K 4	I 4	Sp 4
An 4 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	V 1	Jh 4	. . . <i>pe</i> . . .
Pu 4	Āh 4	M 3	Avg 4

Na-āsevanapaccayā na-hotupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Sj 1 . . . *sankhittay* . . . Avg 1.

Na-kammapaccayā

K 7 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	Ās 7	Avg 7
Pu 7	Āh 7 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	

Na-kammapaccayā na-hotupaccayā

Ā 1	Pu 1	Āh 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	Sp 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .
An 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	Ās 1	Jh 1	Avg 1

Na-kammapaccayā na-hotupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Sj 1	N 1	At 1
Āñ 1	Āh 1	Avg 1

. . . *sankhittay* . . .

Na-vipākapaccayā

H 17	Sj 17	Pu 7	M 17	Nat 7
Ā 7	Āñ 7	Ās 7	Sp 7	Vg 7
A 17	N 17	K 17	Vpp 17	Avg 17
S 7	U 7	Āh 17 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	At 17	

Na-vipākapaccayā na-hotupaccayā

Ā 4	Pu 4	K 4	I 4	M 3	. . . <i>pe</i> . . .
An 4 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	Ās 4	Āh 4	Jh 4	Sp 4	Avg 4

Na-vipākapaccayā na-hotupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Sj 1	K 1	Jh 1	At 1
Āñ 1	Āh 1	Vpp 1	Avg 1
N 1	I 1		

. . . *sankhittay* . . .

Na-ñhārapaccayā

Sj 1	N 1	I 1	Avg 1
Añ 1	K 1	At 1	

... sankhittay ...

Na-indriyapaccayā

Sj 1	N 1	Āh 1	Avg 1
Añ 1	K 1	At 1	

... sankhittay ...

Na-jhānapaccayā

Ā 1	Pu 1	Avg 1
An 1 ... pe ...	K 1 ... pe ...	

Na-jhānapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammapaccayā

Sj 1	N 1	Āh 1	At 1
Añ 1	K 1	I 1	Avg 1

Na-maggapaccayā

Ā 1	Pu 1	K 1 ... pe ...	Sp 1 ... pe ...
Ac 1 ... pe ...	As 1	Jh 1	Avg 1

Na-maggapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammapaccayā

Sj 1	K 1 ... pe ...	At 1
Añ 1	Jh 1	Avg 1
N 1	Vpp 1	

... sankhittay ...

Na-sampayuttapaccayā

If 5	Añ 1	V 1	Vpp 5
A 5	N 5	Āh 5 ... pe ...	At 5
Sj 5	K 5	M 5	Avg 5

Na-sampayuttapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Sj 1 ... sankhittay ... Avg 1.

Na-vippayuttapaccayā

If 3 ... pe ...	As 3 ... pe ...	At 3 ... pe ...
U 3	Sp 3	Avg 3

Na-vippayuttapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Ā 2	U 2	I 2	K 2	M 1	At 2 ... pe ...
An 2 ... pe ...	As 1	Āh 2	Jh 2	Sp 2	Avg 2

Na-vippayuttapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammapaccayā

Sj 1	N 1	Āh 1	At 1
Añ 1	K 1	I 1	Avg 1

... sankhittay ...

No-natthipaccayā }
No-vigatapaccayā¹ } na-ārammaṇapaccaya-sadisay.

Paccayavāro paccanīyānulomaṇ nīṭṭhitay.

Paccayavāro.

[NISSAYAVĀRO

Anulomaṇ.]

(i) *Kusalay dhammaṇ nissāya kusalo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Kusalay ekaṇ khandhaṇ nissāya tayo khandhā; tayo khandhe nissāya eko khandho; dve khandhe nissāya dve khandhā.

(iii) *Kusalay . . . avyākato . . . uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe nissāya cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ.

(iv) *Kusalay dhammaṇ nissāya kusalo ca avyākato ca dhamma uppajjanti hetupaccayā.*

Kusalay ekaṇ khandhaṇ nissāya tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ; tayo . . . ; dve . . . cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ.

(viii, a) *Akusalay . . . akusalo . . . uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Akusalay ekaṇ khandhaṇ nissāya tayo khandhā . . . pe . . . dve khandhe nissāya dve khandhā.

(viii, c) *Akusalay dhammaṇ nissāya avyākato dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Akusale khandhe nissāya cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ.

(viii, d) *Akusalay dhammaṇ nissāya akusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā.*

Akusalay ekaṇ khandhaṇ nissāya tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ . . . pe . . . dve khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ.

(ix, a) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ nissāya avyākato dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Vipākāvyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ nissāya tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ . . . pe . . . dve khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ.

Paṭisandhikkhane vipākāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ nissāya

¹ So B. and K.

tayo khandhā kaṭattā ca rūpaṃ, tayo . . . dve khandhā kaṭattā ca rūpaṃ. Khandhe nissāya vatthu; vatthuy nissāya khandhā.

Ekaṃ mahābhūtaṃ nissāya tayo mahābhūtā; tayo mahābhūte nissāya ekaṃ mahābhūtaṃ; dve . . . dve mahābhūtā. Mahābhūte nissāya cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ kaṭattā rūpaṃ upādā rūpaṃ. Vatthuy nissāya vipākāvyākataṃ kiriyāvyākataṃ khandhā.

(ix, b) *Aryākataya . . . kusalo . . . uppijati hetupaccayā.*

Vatthuy nissāya kusalā khandhā.

(ix, c) *Aryākataya . . . akusalo . . . uppijati hetupaccayā.*

Vatthuy nissāya akusalā khandhā.

(ix, d) *Aryākataya dhammay nissāya kusalo ca aryākato ca dhammā uppijanti hetupaccayā.*

Vatthuy nissāya kusalā khandhā.

Mahābhūte nissāya cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ.

(ix, e) *Aryākataya dhammay nissāya akusalo ca aryākato ca dhammā uppijanti hetupaccayā.*

Vatthuy nissāya akusalā khandhā.

Mahābhūte nissāya cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ.

(x, a) *Kusalā ca aryākata ca dhammay nissāya kusalo dhammo uppijati hetupaccayā.*

Kusalaya ekaṃ khandhā ca vatthu ca nissāya tayo khandhā . . . pe . . . dve khandhe ca vatthu ca nissāya dve khandhā.

(x, c) *Kusalā ca aryākata ca dhammay nissāya aryākato dhammo uppijati hetupaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca nissāya cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ.

(x, d) *Kusalā ca aryākata ca dhammay nissāya kusalo ca aryākato ca dhammā uppijanti hetupaccayā.*

Kusalaya ekaṃ khandhā ca vatthu ca nissāya tayo khandhā . . . pe . . . dve khandhe ca vatthu ca nissāya dve khandhā.

Kusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca nissāya cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ.

(xi, b) *Akusalā ca aryākata ca dhammay nissāya akusalo dhammo uppijati hetupaccayā.*

Akusalaya ekaṃ khandhā ca vatthu ca nissāya tayo khandhā . . . dve khandhā.

(xi, c) *Akusalañ ca avyākatañ ca dhammañ nissāya avyākato dhammo uppañjati hetupaccayā.*

Akusale khandhe ea mahābhūte ea nissāya cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ.

(xi, c) *Akusalañ ca avyākatañ ca dhammañ nissāya akusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppañjanti hetupaccayā.*

Akusalaṃ ekaṃ khandhañ ca vatthuñ ca nissāya tayo khandhā . . . dve khandhe ca vatthuñ ea nissāya dve khandhā.

Akusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca nissāya cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ.

H 17	Sj 17	Pu 7	Āh 17 . . . pe . . .	At 17
Ā 7	Añ 7	Ās 7	M 17	Nat 7
A 17	N 17	K 17	Sp 7	Vg 17
An 17	U 7	V 1	Vpp 17	Avg 17
S 7				

Nissayavāre anulomaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

[Paccanīyaṃ.]

(viii, a) *Akusalaṃ dhammañ nissāya akusalo dhammo uppañjati na-hetupaccayā.*

Vicikicchāsahagato khandhe nissāya vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho.

(ix, a) *Avyākataṃ dhammañ nissāya avyākato dhammo uppañjati na-hetupaccayā.*

Ahetukavipākāvyākataṃ kiriyāvyākataṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ nissāya tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaṃ; tayo khandhe . . . dve khandhe . . .

Ahetukapaṭisaṇḍhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākataṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ nissāya tayo khandhā kaṭattā ea rūpaṃ . . . dve khandhā kaṭattā ea rūpaṃ. Khandhe nissāya vatthu; vatthuṃ nissāya khandhā.

Ekaṃ mahābhūtaṃ nissāya tayo mahābhūtā, mahābhūte nissāya cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ kaṭattā rūpaṃ, upādā rūpaṃ. Bāhiraṃ . . . Āhārasamuṭṭhānaṃ . . . Utusamuṭṭhānaṃ . . . Asaññasattānaṃ ekaṃ mahābhūtaṃ nissāya tayo mahābhūtā. Mahābhūte nissāya kaṭattā rūpaṃ upādā rūpaṃ.

Cakkhāyatanaṃ nissāya cakkhaviññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . .
kāyāyatanaṃ nissāya kāyaviññāṇaṃ.

Vatthuy¹ nissāya ahetukavipākāvyākataṃ kiriyāvyākataṃ
khandhā.

(ix, c) *Argākatay dhammay nissāya akusalo dhammo uppaj-
jati na-hetupaccayā.*

Vatthuy² nissāya vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato
moho.

(xi, b) *Akusalañ ca avyākatañ ca dhammay nissāya akusalo
dhammo uppajjati na-hetupaccayā.*

Vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato khandhe ca vatthun³
ca nissāya vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho.

Na-H 4	Na-Āñ 5	Na-K 7	Na-Sp 5
Na-Ā 5	Na-U 5	Na-V 17	Na-Vpp 3
Na-A 17	Na-Pu 7	Na-Āh 1 . . . pe . . .	No-Nat 5
Na-Ān 5	Na-Pa 17	Na-M 1	No-Vg 5
Na-S 5	Na-Ās 17		

Nissayavārassa paccanīyaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

Hetupaccayā

Na-Ā 5	Na-Āñ 5	Na-Ās 17	Na-Vpp 3
Na-A 17	Na-U 5	Na-K 7	No-Nat 5
Na-Ān 5	Na-Pu 7	Na-V 17	No-Vg 5
Na-S 5	Na-Pa 17	Na-Sp 5	

Nissayavārassa ānulomapaccanīyaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

[Paccanīyānulomaṃ.]

Na-hetupaccayā

Ā 4	Ās 4	Āh 4	M 3
Ān 4 . . . pe . . .	K 4	I 4	Sp 4 . . . pe . . .
Pu 4	V 1	Jh 4	Avg 4

Nissayavāro paccanīyānulomaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

Paccayattaṃ nāma nissayattaṃ, nissayattaṃ nāma paccayattaṃ.³

Nissayavāro.

¹ K. Pasādevatthuy. ² K. Khandhe ca vatthun³ ca . . .

³ K. paccayattthay, nissayattthay.

[SAṂSAṬṬHAVĀRO
Anulomaṇ.]

1.

(i) *Kusalāṇ dhammaṇ saṃsaṭṭho kusalo dhammo uppaṇṇati hetupaccayā.*

Kusalāṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ saṃsaṭṭhā tayo khandhā; tayo khandhe saṃsaṭṭho eko khandho; dve khandhe saṃsaṭṭhā dve khandhā.

(viii, b) *Akusalāṇ dhammaṇ saṃsaṭṭho akusalo dhammo uppaṇṇati hetupaccayā.*

Akusalāṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ saṃsaṭṭhā tayo . . . ; dve khandhe . . .

Avyākataṇ . . . avyākato . . . uppaṇṇati hetupaccayā.

Viriyākāvyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ saṃsaṭṭhā tayo khandhā; tayo khandhe . . . dve khandhā.

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ saṃsaṭṭhā tayo khandhā, tayo . . . dve khandhā.

2, 3.

Kusalāṇ dhammaṇ saṃsaṭṭho kusalo dhammo uppaṇṇati ārammanapaccayā . . . adhipatipaccayā.

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe natthi.

. . . *anantarapaccayā, samanantarapaccayā, sahaṇātāpaccayā, aññamaññapaccayā, nissayapaccayā, upanissayapaccayā : sabbāni padāni hetumūlasadisāni.*

10.

(i) *Kusalāṇ dhammaṇ saṃsaṭṭho kusalo dhammo uppaṇṇati purejātapaccayā.*

Kusalāṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ saṃsaṭṭhā tayo khandhā . . . pe . . . dve khandhā. Vatthun purejātapaccayā.

(viii, b) *Akusalāṇ dhammaṇ saṃsaṭṭho akusalo dhammo uppaṇṇati purejātapaccayā.*

Akusalāṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ saṃsaṭṭhā tayo khandhā . . . dve khandhā. Vatthun purejātapaccayā.

(ix, a) *Aryūkatay dhammay saṃsaṭṭho aṃyākato dhammo uppaṃjati purejātupaccayā.*

Vipākāvyākataṃ kiriyaṃvyākataṃ ekay khaṇḍhaṃ saṃsaṭṭhā tayo khaṇḍhā . . . dve khaṇḍhā. Vatthuy purejātupaccayā.

12.

(i) *Kusalay dhammay saṃsaṭṭho . . . pe . . .*

(viii) *Akusalay dhammay . . . pe . . .*

(ix, a) *Aryūkatay dhammay saṃsaṭṭho aṃyākato dhammo uppaṃjati āsavaṇupaccayā.*

Kiriyaṃvyākataṃ ekay khaṇḍhaṃ saṃsaṭṭhā . . . pe . . .

13.

(i) *Kusalay . . . kusalo . . . uppaṃjati kammaṇupaccayā . . .*

14.

(viii) *Akusalay dhammay saṃsaṭṭho . . . pe . . .*

(ix, a) *Aryūkatay dhammay saṃsaṭṭho aṃyākato dhammo uppaṃjati vipākupaccayā.*

Vipākāvyākataṃ . . . pe . . .

15-19.

(i) *Kusalay dhammay saṃsaṭṭho kusalo dhammo uppaṃjati āhārapaccayā . . . indriyapaccayā . . . jhānapaccayā . . . maggaṇupaccayā . . . saṃpayuttapaccayā :- imāni paṭṭāni hetu-paccayasaḍḍisūni.*

20.

(i) *Kusalay . . . kusalo . . . uppaṃjati vippayuttapaccayā.*

Kusalay ekay khaṇḍhaṃ saṃsaṭṭhā tayo khaṇḍhā . . . pe . . . dve khaṇḍhe saṃsaṭṭhā dve khaṇḍhā. Vatthuy vip-payuttapaccayā.

(viii) *Akusalay dhammay . . . pe . . .*

Vatthuy vippayuttapaccayā.

(ix) *Aryūkatay dhammay . . . pe . . .*

Vatthuy vippayuttapaccayā.

21-24.

(i) *Kusalay dhammay saṃsaṭṭho kusalo dhammo uppaṃjati atthāpaccayā . . . natthāpaccayā . . . vigatupaccayā . . . vib-gatupaccayā . . . (hetupaccaya-saḍḍisuy).*

H 3 . . . pe . . .
Pu 3

Ās 3 . . . pe . . .
Avg 3

Hetupaccayā

Ā 3 . . . hetumūlakaj vitthāretabbaj.

Āsevanapaccayā

H 3 . . . pe . . .
Pu 3

K 3
Āh 3 . . . pe . . .

Avg 3

Vipākapaccayā

H 1 . . . pe . . .
Pu 1

K 1
Āh 1 . . . pe . . .

Avg 1

San̥sat̥thavāre anulomaṇ nit̥thitaṇ.

[*Paccan̥īyaṇ*].

Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ san̥sat̥tho akusalo dhammo uppajjati na-hetupaccayā.

Vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato khandhe san̥sat̥the vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho.

(ix, a) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ san̥sat̥tho avyākato dhammo uppajjati na-hetupaccayā.*

Ahetukaṇ vipākāvyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ san̥sat̥thā tayo khandhā . . . dve khandhā.

Ahetuka paṭisandhikkhaṇ vipākāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ san̥sat̥thā tayo khandhā . . . dve khandhā.

3-10.

Kusalaṇ dhammaṇ san̥sat̥tho kusalo dhammo uppajjati na-adhipatipaccayā . . . na-purejālapaccayā.

Arūpe¹ kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ san̥sat̥thā tayo khandhā . . . dve khandhe san̥sat̥thā dve khandhā.

(viii) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ . . .*

(ix) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ . . .*

11, 12.

(i) *Kusalaṇ dhammaṇ san̥sat̥tho kusalo dhammo uppajjati na-pacchājālapaccayā . . . (tīṇi) . . . na-āsevanapaccayā . . . (tīṇi).*

¹ B. Āruppe.

13.

(i) *Kusalay . . . kusalo . . . uppajjati na-kamma-paccayā.*
Kusale khandhe saṃsaṭṭhā kusalā cetanā.

(viii, a) *Akusalay dhammay saṃsaṭṭho akusalo dhammo uppajjati na-kamma-paccayā.*

Akusale khandhe saṃsaṭṭhā akusalā cetanā.

(ix, a) *Aryākatay dhammay saṃsaṭṭho ariyākato dhammo uppajjati na-kamma-paccayā.*

Kiriyāvyākato khandhe saṃsaṭṭhā kiriyāvyākata cetanā.

Kusalay dhammay saṃsaṭṭho . . . Akusalay dhammay saṃsaṭṭho . . . Aryākatay dhammay saṃsaṭṭho ariyākato dhammo uppajjati na-vipāka-paccayā.

Kiriyāvyākatan ekay khandhay saṃsaṭṭhā tayo khandhā . . .

Saṃsaṭṭharāre paccanīyavibhāge na-kamme ca na-vipāke ca 'paṭisandhi' natthi. Arasesu sabbattha atthi.

17.

Aryākatay . . . ariyākato . . . uppajjati na-jhāna-paccayā.

Pañcaviññānasahagatay ekay khandhay saṃsaṭṭhā tayo khandhā . . . dve khandhā.

18.

Aryākatay . . . ariyākato . . . uppajjati na-magga-paccayā.

Ahetukay vipākāvyākatanay kiriyāvyākatanay ekay khandhay saṃsaṭṭhā tayo khandhā . . . dve khandhā.

Ahetukapaṭisandhikkhāpo . . .

20.

(i) *Kusalay dhammay saṃsaṭṭho kusalo dhammo uppajjati na-vippayuttapaccayā.*

Arūpe¹ kusalan ekay khandhay saṃsaṭṭhā tayo khandhā . . . dve khandhā.

(viii, a) *Akusalay dhammay saṃsaṭṭho akusalo dhammo uppajjati na-vippayuttapaccayā.*

¹ B. Aruppo.

Arūpe¹ akusalaṃ ekaṃ khāndhaṃ śaṅṣatthā tayo khandhā
. . . dve khandhā.

*Avyākataṃ dhammaṃ śaṅṣattho avyākato dhammo uppijati
na-vippayullapaccayā.*

Arūpe¹ vipākāvyākataṃ kiriyāvyākataṃ ekaṃ khāndhaṃ
śaṅṣatthā tayo khandhā . . . dve khandhā.

Na-vippayutte 'paṭisandhi' *natthi*.

Na-H 2	Na-V 3	Na-M 1
Na-A 3	Na-Jh 1	Na-Vpp 3
Na-Pu 3 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .		

Na-hetupaccayā

Na-A 2	Na-V 2	Na-M 1
Na-Pu 2 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	Na-Jh 1	Na-Vpp 2

Na-hetupaccayā na-adhipatipaccayā

Na-Pu 2 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	Na-Jh 1	Na-Vpp 2
Na-V 2	Na-M 1	

Na-hetupaccayā na-adhipatipaccayā na-purejātapaccayā

Na-Pa 2 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	Na-Jh 1 ²	Na-Vpp 2
Na-V 2	Na-M 1	

Na-hetupaccayā na-adhipati-, na-purejāta-, na-pacchājāta-, na-āse-
vana-paccayā

Na-K 1	Na-V 1 ³	Na-M 1	Na-Vpp 2.
--------	---------------------	--------	-----------

Na-hetupaccayā . . . (*as before, adding*) na-kammappaccayā

Na-V 1	Na-M 1	Na-Vpp 1.
--------	--------	-----------

Na-hetupaccayā na-adhipatipaccayā na-kamma- na-vipāka- na-
maggappaccayā

Na-Vpp 1.

Na-adhipatipaccayā

Na-H 2	Na-V 3	Na-M 1
Na-Pu 3 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	Na-Jh 1	Na-Vpp 3

Na-adhipatipaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Na-Pu 2	Na-Ās 2	Na-V 2	Na-M 1
Na-Pa 2	Na-K 1	Na-Jh 1	Na-Vpp 2

Na-purejātapaccayā

Na-H 2	Na-Pa 3 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	Na-M 1
Na-A 3	Na-V 3	Na-Vpp 3

¹ B. Āruppe.

² B. omits.

³ B. has dve.

Na-purejātapaccayā na-hotupaccayā

Na-A 2	Na-Ās 2	Na-V 2	Na-Vpp 2
Na-Pa 2	Na-K 1	Na-M 1	

. . . sankhittay . . .

Na-pacchājātapaccayā na-āsevanapaccayā

Na-H 2	Na-Pu 2	Na-V 3	Na-M 1
Na-A 3	Na-K 3	Na-Jh 1	Na-Vpp 3

Na-āsevanapaccayā

Na-H 2	Na-Pū 2	Na-Jh 1
Na-A 2	Na-K 1	Na-M 1
Na-Pu 2	Na-V 2	Na-Vpp 2

. . . sankhittay . . .

Na-kammupaccayā

Na-H 1	Na-Pu 3	Na-Ās 3	Na-M 1
Na-A 3	Na-Pa 3	Na-V 3	Na-Vpp 3

Na-kammupaccayā na-hotupaccayā

Na-A 1	Na-Pa 1	Na V 1	Na-Vpp 1
Na-Pu 1	Na-Ās 1	Na-M 1	

. . . sankhittay . . .

Na-vipākapaccayā

Na-H 2	Na-Pu 3	Na-Ās 3	Na-M 1
Na-A 3	Na-Pa 3	Na-K 3	Na-Vpp 3

Na-vipākapaccayā na-hotupaccayā, na-adhipati-, na-purejāta-, na-pacchājāta-, na-āsevanapaccayā

Na-K 1 Na-M 1.

Na-jhānapaccayā

Na-H 1	Na-Pa 1	Na-M 1
Na-A 1	Na-Ās 1	

Na-jhānapaccayā na-hotu-, na-adhipati-, na-pacchājāta-, na-āsevanapaccayā

Na-M 1.

Na-maggapaccayā

Na-H 1	Na-Pu 1 . . . pe . . .	Na-Jh 1
Na-A 1	Na-V 1	Na-Vpp 1

. . . sankhittay . . .

Na-vippayuttapaccayā

Na-H 2	Na-Pu 3 . . . pe . . .	Na-M 1
Na-A 3	Na-V 3	

Na-vippayuttapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Na-A 2 Na-Pu 3 . . . *pe* . . . Na-V 2 Na-M 1.

Na-vippayuttapaccayā na-hetu-, na-adhipati-, na-purejāta-, . . .
na-vipāka-paccayā

Na-M 1. . . Paccanīyaṃ niṭṭhitag.

Hetupaccayā

[Anulomapaccanīyaṃ.]

Na-A 3 Na-Pu 3 . . . *pe* . . . Na-V 3 Na-Vpp 3.

Hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-A 3 . . . (*as above*).

Hetupaccayā ārammaṇa-, adhipati-paccayā

Na-Pu 3 . . . *pe* . . . (*as above*).

Hetupaccayā . . . *pe* . . . purejātapaccayā

Na-Pa 3 Na-Ās 3 Na-K 3 Na-V 3.

Hetupaccayā . . . *sankhittag* . . . purejātā-, āsevana-paccayā

Na-Pa 3 Na-K 3 Na-V 3.

Hetupaccayā . . . (*as above, adding*) kammapaccayā

Na-Pa 3 Na-V 3.

Hetupaccayā . . . (*as above, adding*) vipākapaccayā

Na-Pa 1 Na-Ās 1.

Hetupaccayā . . . *sankhittag* . . . purejātapaccayā kamma-, vipākā-

āhāra-paccayā . . . *pe* . . . avigatapaccayā

Na-Pa 1 Na-Ās 1.

Ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-H 2 Na-Pu 3 . . . *pe* . . . Na-Jh 1 Na-Vpp 3

Na-A 3 Na-V 3 Na-M 1

Ārammaṇapaccayā hetupaccayā

Na-A 3 . . . *sankhittag* . . .

Adhipatipaccayā

Na-Pu 3 . . . *pe* . . . Na-V 3 Na-Vpp 3.

Adhipatipaccayā hetupaccayā . . . *sankhittag* . . . anantarapaccayā . . . *pe* . . . upanissayapaccayā . . .

(*yathā ārammaṇamūlakag viūhārelabbag*).

¹ *Omitting āsevana-paccayā.*

Purejātapaccenyā

Na-H 2	Na-Pa 3 . . . pe . . .	Na-Jh 1
Na-A 3	Na-V 3	Na-M 1

Purejātapaccenyā hetupaccenyā

Na-A 3	Na-Pa 3 . . . pe . . .	Na-V 3 . . . sankhittay . . .
--------	------------------------	-------------------------------

Āsevanapaccenyā

Na-H 2	Na-Pu 3	Na-K 3	Na-M 1
Na-A 3	Na-Pa 3	Na-V 3	Na-Vpp 3

Āsevanapaccenyā hetupaccenyā

Na-A 3	Na-Pa 3	Na-V 3
Na-Pu 3	Na-K 3	Na-Vpp 3
. . . sankhittay . . .		

Kammaṇṇapaccenyā

Na-H 2	Na-Pa 3	Na-Ās 3	Na-Jh 1	Na-Vpp 3
Na-A 3	Na-Pa 3	Na-V 3	Na-M 1	

Kammaṇṇapaccenyā hetupaccenyā

Na-A 3 . . . sankhittay . . .

Vipākāpaccenyā

Na-H 1	Na-Pu 1	Na-Ās 1	Na-M 1
Na-A 1	Na-Pa 1	Na-Jh 1	Na-Vpp 1

Vipākāpaccenyā hetupaccenyā

Na-A 1 . . . sankhittay . . .

Āhārapaccenyā

Na-H 2	Na-Pu 3 . . . pe . . .	Na-Jh 1	Na-Vpp 3
Na-A 3	Na-V 3	Na-M 1	
. . . pe . . .			

Indriyapaccenyā

Na-H 2	Na-Pu 3 . . . pe . . .	Na-Jh 1	Na-Vpp 3
Na-A 3	Na-V 3	Na-M 1	

Indriyapaccenyā hetupaccenyā

Na-A 3 . . . sankhittay . . .

Jhānapaccenyā

Na-H 2	Na-Pu 3 . . . pe . . .	Na-M 1
Na-A 3	Na-V 3	Na-Vpp 3

Jhānapaccenyā hetupaccenyā

Na-A 3 . . . sankhittay . . .

Maggapaccayā

Na-H 1 Na-Pu 3 . . . *pe* . . . Na-Vpp 3
Na-A 3 Na-V 3

Maggapaccayā hetupaccayā

Na-A 3 . . . *sankhittāṇ* . . .

Sampayuttapaccayā

Na-H 2 Na-Pu 3 . . . *pe* . . . Na-Jh 1 Na-Vpp 3
Na-A 3 Na-V 3 Na-M 1
 . . . *sankhittāṇ* . . .

Vippayuttapaccayā

Na-H 2 Na-Pu 1 . . . *pe* . . . Na-Jh 1
Na-A 3 Na-V 1 Na-M 1

Vippayuttapaccayā hetupaccayā

Na-A 3 Na-Pu 1 Na-Pa 3 . . . *pe* . . . Na-V 3.

Vippayuttapaccayā hetu-, ārammaṇa-paccayā

Na-A 3 Na-Pu 1 Na-Pa 3 . . . *pe* . . . Na-V 3.

Vippayuttapaccayā hetu-, . . . *pe* . . . purejāta-paccayā

Na-Pa 3 . . . *pe* . . . Na-V 3.

Vippayuttapaccayā hetu-, . . . *pe* . . . purejāta-, āsevana-, kamma-,

āhāra- . . . *pe* . . . avigata-paccayā

Na-Pa 3 Na-V 3.

Vippayuttapaccayā hetu-, . . . *pe* . . . purejāta-, kamma-, vipāka-,

āhāra-paccayā . . . *pe* . . . avigata-paccayā

Na-Pa 1 Na-As 1.

Atthipaccayā

Natthipaccayā

Vigatapaccayā

Avigatapaccayā

} *yathā na-ārammaṇamūlakaṇ evaṇ vūthārelabbaṇ.*

Anulomapaccanīyaṇ niṭṭhitaṇ.

Na-hetupaccayā

[Paccanīyānūlomaṇ.]

Ā 2 Pu 2 K 2 Āh 2 Jh 2 Sp 2 . . . *pe* . . .
An 2 . . . *pe* . . . Ās 2 V 1 I 2 M 1 Avg 2

Na-hetupaccayā na-adhipatipaccayā

Ā 2 . . . *sankhittāṇ*, *sabbattha dve*.

Na-hetupaccenāyā na-adhipatipaccenāyā na-purejātapaccenāyā

Ā 2	Ās 1	Āh 2	M 1	At 2
An 2 . . . pe . . .	K 2	1 2	Sp 1	. . . pe . . .
U 2	V 1	Jh 2	Vpp 1	Avg 2

Na-hetupaccenāyā na-adhipati-, na-purejāta-, na-pucchājāta, na-āvevama-, na-kammupaccenāyā

Ā 1	U 1	1 1	Sp 1
An 1 . . . pe . . .	Āh 1	Jh 1	At 1 . . . sabbattha ekay.

Na-hetupaccenāyā . . . (as above, adding) na-vipākappaccenāyā na-vippanyuttapaccenāyā

Ā 1	U 1	1 1	Sp 1
An 1 . . . pe . . .	Āh 1	Jh 1	At 1 . . . pe . . .

(Na-vipākay na-maygay na-vippanyuttay na-kammupaccay-sadisay.¹)

Na-adhipatipaccenāyā

H 3	Ā 3 . . . saukkhittay . . .	Avg 3.
-----	-----------------------------	--------

Na-adhipatipaccenāyā na-hetupaccenāyā

Ā 2 . . . saukkhittay . . .	Avg 2.
-----------------------------	--------

(Adhipatimūlakay na-hetumhi thitena na-hetumūlaka-sadisay kātabbap.)

Na-purejātapaccenāyā

H 3	An 3	V 1 ²
Ā 3 . . . saukkhittay . . .	K 3	

(Sabbāni padāni vitthāretabbāni. Imāni alikkhesu padesu āpi pañhā. Na-purejātamūlake na-hetuyā thitena āserane va magge va eko pañho kālabho. Arasesāni na-hetupaccayasadisāni.

Na-pucchājātapaccenāyā paripunnay na-adhipatipaccaya-sadisay.)

Na-kammupaccenāyā

H 3 . . . pe . . .	Ās 3	Avg 3
Pu 3	Āh 3 . . . pe . . .	

Na-kammupaccenāyā na-hetupaccenāyā

Ā 1	Pu 1	Āh 1	Jh 1	Avg 1
An 1 . . . pe . . .	Ās 1	1 1	Sp 1 . . . pe . . .	

Na-kammupaccenāyā na-heta-, na-adhipati-, na-purejātapaccenāyā

Ā 1	U 1	1 1	Sp 1	Avg 1
An 1 . . . pe . . .	Āh 1	Jh 1	At 1 . . . pe . . .	

(Arasesāni padāni etena upāyena vitthāretabbāni.)

¹ See B. and K.

² K. āpi.

Na-vipākapaccayā

H 3 . . . sankhittāṇ . . . Avg 3.

Na-vipākapaccayā na-hetu-, na-adhipati-, na-purejāta-paccayā

Ā 2 U 2 K 2 I 2 M 1 At 2
An 2 . . . pe . . . Ās 1 Āh 2 Jh 2 Sp 1 Avg 2

(Na-vipākamūlakāṇ imāṇ nānākaraṇaṇ. Avasesāni yathā
hetumūlakāṇ.)¹

Na-jhānapaccayā

Ā 1 Pu 1 I 1 Avg 1
An 1 . . . pe . . . K 1 . . . pe . . . Sp 1 . . . pe . . .

Na-jhānapaccayā na-hetu-, na-adhipati-, na-pacchājāta-, na-āsevana-
na-magga-paccayā

Ā 1 An 1 . . . pe . . . (as in foregoing).

Na-maggapaccayā

Ā 1 Pu 1 K 1 . . . pe . . . Sp 1 . . . pe . . .
An 1 . . . pe . . . Ās 1 Jh 1 Avg 1

Na-maggapaccayā na-hetu-, na-adhipati-, na-purejāta-paccayā

Ā 1 U 1 Jh 1 Avg 1
An 1 . . . pe . . . K 1 . . . pe . . . Sp 1 . . . pe . . .

Na-maggapaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . sankhittāṇ . . .

Na-vippayuttapaccayā

H 3 . . . pe . . . Ās 3 . . . pe . . . At 3 . . . pe . . .
U 3 Sp 3 Avg 3

Na-vippayuttapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Ā 2 U 2 K 2 I 2 M 1 At 2 . . . pe . . .
An 2 . . . pe . . . Ās 2 Āh 2 Jh 2 Sp 2 Avg 2

Na-vippayuttapaccayā na-hetu-, na-adhipati-, na-purejāta-, na-pac-
chājāta-paccayā, na-āsevanamūlakāṇ pi na-hetumūlaka-sadisāṇ.

Na-kummapaccayā na-vipākapaccayā imāni tīṇi mūlāni ekasadisāni:—

Ā 1 U 1 I 1 Sp 1 Avg 1
S 1 . . . pe . . . Āh 1 Jh 1 At 1 . . . pe . . .

Paccanīyānulomaṇ niṭṭhitaṇ.

Saṃsatthavāro.

¹ So B. and K B. inserts stop after the first word.

[SAMPAYUTTAVĀRO

Anulomay.]

(i) *Kusalay dhammāy sampayutto kusalo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Kusalay ekay khandhay sampayuttā tayo khandhū, tayo khandhe . . . dve khandhū.

(viii, a) *Akusalay . . . akusalo . . . uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Akusalay ekay khandhay sampayuttā tayo khandhū . . . dve khandhū.

(ix, a) *Aryākatay dhammāy sampayutto aryākato dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Vipākāvyākataṃ kiriyāvyākataṃ ekay khandhay sampayuttā tayo khandhū . . . dve khandhū.

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākataṃ ekay khandhay sampayuttā tayo khandhū . . . dve khandhū . . . (*sankhittay*) . . .

It 3 . . . pe . . .	K 3	Ab 3 . . . pe . . .	Sp 3 . . . pe . . .
Pu 3	V 1	M 3	Avḡ 3
As 3			

Anulomay niṭṭhitay.

[Paccanñiyay.]

(viii, a) *Akusalay dhammāy sampayutto akusalo dhammo uppajjati na-hetupaccayā.*

Vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato khandhe sampayutto vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho.

(ix, a) *Aryākatay dhammāy sampayutto aryākato dhammo uppajjati na-hetupaccayā.*

Ahetukay vipākāvyākataṃ kiriyāvyākataṃ ekay khandhay sampayuttā tayo khandhū . . . dve khandhū.

Ahetukapaṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākataṃ ekay khandhay sampayuttā tayo khandhū . . . dve khandhū.

Na-It 2	Na-Pu 3 . . . pe . . .	Na-M 1
Na-A 3	Na-V ¹ 3 ¹	Na-Vpp 3
Na-Pu 3	Na-Jh 1	

Paccanñiyay niṭṭhitay.

¹ K. has dve.

Hetupaccayā

[Anulomapaccanīyaṃ.]

Na-A 3 Na-Pu 3 . . . pe . . . Na-V 3 Na-Vpp 3.

Anulomapaccanīyaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

Na-hetupaccayā

[Paccanīyānulomaṃ.]

Ā 2	Pu 2	I 2	M 1	Avg 2
An 2 . . . pe . . .	Ās 2	Jh 2	Sp 2 . . . pe . . .	

Paccanīyānulomaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

Sampayuttavāro.

*Saṃsatthattaṃ nāma sampayuttattaṃ ; sampayuttattaṃ nāma
saṃsatthattaṃ.¹*

[Pañhavāro.]

1.

*Kusalo dhammo kusalassa dhammassa hetupaccayena
paccayo.*

*Kusalo hetu² taṃ-sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ hetu-
paccayena paccayo.*

*Kusalo dhammo avyākataṃ dhammassa hetupaccayena
paccayo.*

*Kusalo hetu cittasamutthānānaṃ rūpānaṃ hetupaccayena
paccayo.*

*Kusalo dhammo kusalassa ca avyākataṃ ca dhammassa
hetupaccayena paccayo.*

*Kusalo hetu-sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ cittasamutthā-
nānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ hetupaccayena paccayo.*

*Akusalo dhammo akusalassa dhammassa hetupaccayena
paccayo.*

*Akusalo hetu taṃ-sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ hetu-
paccayena paccayo.*

¹ K. "atthaṃ in both terms. See above, p. 109.

² B. reads kusalā hetū here and in all analogous sentences below; and omits taṃ.

Akusalo dhammo avyākatassa dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo hetu cittasamutthānānaṃ rūpānaṃ hetupaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo akusalassa ca avyākatassa ca dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo hetu sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ cittasamutthānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ hetupaccayena paccayo.

Avyākato dhammo avyākatassa dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo.

Vipākavyākataṃ kiriyavyākataṃ hetu¹ sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ cittasamutthānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ hetupaccayena paccayo.

Paṭisaṃdhiikkhane vipākavyākataṃ hetu sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ kaṭattā ca rūpānaṃ hetupaccayena paccayo.

2.

Kusalo . . . kusalassa . . . ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Dānaṃ dutvā, silaṃ samādiyivā,² uposathakammaṃ katvā, taṃ paccavekkhati; pubbe sacippāni paccavekkhati; jhānā vutthahitvā jhānaṃ paccavekkhati; sekhā gotrabhūṃ paccavekkhanti, vadānaṃ paccavekkhanti; sekhā muggā vutthahitvā muggaṃ paccavekkhanti; sekhā vā putthijjānā vā kusalaṃ aniccatō dukkhato anattato vipassanti, cetopariyāñāneṃ kusala-cittasamāngissa cittaṃ jāmaṃti.

Ākāsaññāyatanakusalaṃ viññāpāññāyatanakusalassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Ākiñcaññāyatanakusalaṃ nevasaññā - nāsaññāyatanakusalassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Kusalā khandhā iddhividhaññāssa cetopariyāñāssa pubbenivāsānussatiññāssa yathākammūpagaññāssa anāga-taṇsaññāssa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Kusalo . . . akusalassa . . . ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Dānaṃ dutvā, silaṃ samādiyivā, uposathakammaṃ katvā, taṃ assādeti abhinandati; taṃ ārabhīha rūgo upapajjati, diṭṭhi

¹ Here and below K. has *hetu*.

² K. reads throughout *samādiyivā*. In the Comy. S. and Bm. both read "diyivā".

uppañjati, vicikicchā uppañjati, uddhaccaṇ uppañjati, domanassaṇ uppañjati; pubbe sucinnāni assādeti abhinandati; taṇ ārabba rāgo uppañjati, diṭṭhi uppañjati, vicikicchā uppañjati, uddhaccaṇ uppañjati, domanassaṇ uppañjati; jhānā vuṭṭhalitvā jhānaṇ assādeti abhinandati; taṇ ārabba rāgo uppañjati, diṭṭhi uppañjati, vicikicchā uppañjati, uddhaccaṇ uppañjati, jhāne vippaṭisāraṇa domanassaṇ uppañjati.

Kusalo . . . avyūkatassa . . . ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Arahā maggā vuṭṭhalitvā maggaṇ paccavekkhati, pubbe sucinnāni paccavekkhati, kusalaṇ aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassati, cetopariyañāṇena kusalacittasamangissa cittaṇ jhānāti; sekhaṇ vā puthujjanaṇ vā kusalaṇ aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassanti, kusale niruddhe vipāko tad-ārammaṇatā uppañjati; kusalaṇ assādeti abhinandati; taṇ ārabba rāgo uppañjati, diṭṭhi uppañjati, vicikicchā uppañjati, uddhaccaṇ uppañjati, domanassaṇ uppañjati; akusale niruddhe vipāko tad-ārammaṇatā uppañjati.

Ākāśānañcāyatana kusalaṇ viññāṇañcāyatanavipākassa ca kiriyassa ca ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo. Ākiñcaññāyatana kusalaṇ nevasaññā-nāsaññāyatanavipākassa ca kiriyassa ca ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Kusalā khandhā cetopariyañāṇassa pubbenivāsānussatiñāṇassa yathākamupagaññāṇassa anāgataṇsaññāṇassa āvajjanāya ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo . . . akusalassa . . . ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Rāgaṇ assādeti abhinandati; taṇ ārabba rāgo uppañjati, diṭṭhi . . . vicikicchā . . . uddhaccaṇ . . . domanassaṇ uppañjati; diṭṭhiṇ assādeti abhinandati; taṇ ārabba rāgo uppañjati . . . pe . . . vicikicchāṇ ārabba vicikicchā uppañjati, diṭṭhi . . . uddhaccaṇ . . . diṭṭhi . . . domanassaṇ uppañjati; uddhaccaṇ ārabba uddhaccaṇ uppañjati, vicikicchā . . . domanassaṇ ārabba domanassaṇ uppañjati, vicikicchā uppañjati, uddhaccaṇ uppañjati.

Akusalo . . . kusalassa . . . ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Sekhaṇ pahīnakilese paccavekkhanti, vikkhambhitakilese paccavekkhanti, pubbe samudāciṇṇe kilese jānanti. Sekhaṇ vā puthujjanaṇ vā akusalaṇ aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassanti, cetopariyañāṇena akusalacittasamangissa cittaṇ jānanti.

Akusalā khandhā cetopariyāññassa pubbenivāsānussatiññassa yathākammūpagāññassa anāgataṇṣaṇñassa āvajjanūya ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo . . . ayyākatassa . . . ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Arahā pahūnakileso paccavekkhati, pubbe samudācīne kileso jānāti, akusahū aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassati, cetopariyāññena akusalacittasamāngīsa cittaṃ jānāti. Sekhā vā putthujjānā vā akusahū aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassanti.

Akusalo niruddhe vipāko tad-ārammaṇatā uppajjati. Akusalaṃ assādeti abhinandati; taṃ ārabhā rāgo uppajjati, dīṭṭhi . . . vicikicchā . . . udhaccaṃ . . . dommanassaṃ uppajjati. Akusalo niruddhe vipāko tad-ārammaṇatā uppajjati. Akusalā khandhā cetopariyāññassa pubbenivāsānussatiññassa yathākammūpagāññassa anāgataṇṣaṇñassa āvajjanūya ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Ayyākato . . . ayyākatassa . . . ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Arahā phalaṃ paccavekkhati, nibbānaṃ paccavekkhati. Nibbānaṃ phalaṃ āvajjanūya ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo. Arahā cakkhū aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassati, sottaṃ, ghānaṃ, jivhaṃ, kāyaṃ, rūpe, sadde, gaudhe, rose, phoṭṭhabbe, vatthū . . .

Vipākāvyākato kiriyāvyākato khandhe aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassati, dībhena cakkhū rūpaṃ passati, dībhāya sotadhiṭṭayā siddhū sūyāti, cetopariyāññena vipākāvyākatakiriyāvyākatucittasamāngīsa cittaṃ jānāti.

Ākāśānāñcāyatanaakiriyā viññāpāñcāyatanaakiriyassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo. Ākiñcāñcāyatanaakiriyā nevasāññā-nāsaññāyatanaakiriyassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Rūpāyatanaṃ cakkhaviññāṇasse ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo. Saddāyatanaṃ cetoviññāṇassa, gaudhāyatanaṃ ghānaviññāṇassa; rasāyatanaṃ jivhaviññāṇassa, phoṭṭhabhāyatanaṃ kāyaviññāṇassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Ayyākatā khandhā iddhividhaññassa cetopariyāññassa pubbenivāsānussatiññassa anāgataṇṣaṇñassa āvajjanūya ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Ayyākato . . . kusalassa . . . ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Sekhā phalaṇ paccavekkhanti nibbānaṇ paccavekkhanti. Nibbānaṇ gotrabhussa vodānassa dhammassa ārammaṇa-paccayena paccayo.

Sekhā vā puthujjanā vā cakkhuṇ aniccato dukkhato anatato vipassanti, sotaṇ ghānaṇ . . . rūpe . . . sadde . . . vatthuṇ . . . vipākāvyākate kiriyāvyākate khandhe aniccato dukkhato anatato vipassanti; dibbena cakkhunā rūpaṇ passanti, dibbhāya sotadhātuyā saddaṇ suṇanti, ceto-pariya-ñāṇena vipākāvyākata-kiriyāvyākata-cittasamangissa cittaṇ jānanti.

Avyākata khandhā iddhi-vidhañāṇassa ceto-pariya-ñāṇassa pubbenivāsānussatiñāṇassa anāgatañsañāṇassa ārammaṇa-paccayena paccayo.

Ayvākato . . . akusalassa . . . ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Cakkhuṇ assādeti abhinandati; taṇ ārabba rāgo uppajjati, diṭṭhi . . . vicikicchā . . . uddhaccaṇ . . . domanassaṇ uppajjati. Sotaṇ . . . ghānaṇ . . . rūpe . . . phoṭṭhabbe vatthuṇ . . .

Vipākāvyākate kiriyāvyākate khandhe assādeti abhinandati, taṇ ārabba rāgo uppajjati, diṭṭhi . . . vicikicchā . . . uddhaccaṇ . . . domanassaṇ uppajjati.

3.

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa . . . adhipati p.¹ paccayo.

(a) Ārammaṇādhipati, (b) Sahajātādhipati.

(a) Ārammaṇādhipati:—dānaṇ datvā, sīlaṇ samādiyitvā uposathakammaṇ katvā taṇ garuṇ katvā paccavekkhati, pubbe suciñṇāṇi garuṇ katvā paccavekkhati, jhānā vuṭṭhahitvā jhānaṇ garuṇ katvā paccavekkhati; sekhā gotrabhuṇ garuṇ katvā paccavekkhanti, vodānaṇ paccavekkhanti; sekhā maggā vuṭṭhahitvā maggaṇ garuṇ katvā paccavekkhanti.

(b) Sahajātādhipati :—kusalādhipati sampayuttakānaṇ khandhānaṇ adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

Kusalo dhammo akusalassa . . . adhipati paccayo.

(a) Dānaṇ datvā, sīlaṇ samādiyitvā, uposathakammaṇ

¹ p. will henceforward represent paccayena.

katvā, tay garuṇ katvā assādeti abhinandati; tay garuṇ katvā rāgo uppajjati, diṭṭhi uppajjati. Pubbe suciṇṇāni garuṇ katvā assādeti abhinandati; tay garuṇ katvā rāgo uppajjati, diṭṭhi uppajjati. Jhānā vuṭṭhahitvā jhānaṃ garuṇ katvā assādeti abhinandati; tay garuṇ katvā rāgo . . . diṭṭhi uppajjati.

Kusalo dhammo ayyākatassa . . . adhipatip. paccayo.

(a, b):—(a) Arahā maggā vuṭṭhahitvā maggaṃ garuṇ katvā paccavekkhati. (b) Kusalādhīpati cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ rūpānaṃ adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa ca ayyākatassa ca dhammassa adhipatip. paccayo.

(b) Kusalādhīpati sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo akusalassa . . . adhipatip. paccayo.

(a, b):—(a) Rāgaṃ garuṇ katvā assādeti abhinandati; tay garuṇ katvā rāgo uppajjati diṭṭhi uppajjati; diṭṭhiṃ garuṇ katvā . . . (as above) . . . (b) Akusalādhīpati sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo ayyākatassa adhipatip. paccayo.

(b) Akusalādhīpati cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ rūpānaṃ adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo akusalassa ca ayyākatassa ca dhammassa adhipatip. paccayo.

(b) Akusalādhīpati sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

Ayyākato dhammo ayyākatassa . . . adhipatip. paccayo.

. . . (a, b):—(a) Arahā phalaṃ garuṇ katvā paccavekkhati, nibbānaṃ garuṇ katvā paccavekkhati. Nibbānaṃ phalassa adhipatipaccayena paccayo. (b) Vipākāvyākataṃ kiriyāvya-katā adhipatī sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

Ayyākato dhammo kusalassa adhipatip. paccayo.

(a) Sekhā phalaṃ garuṇ katvā paccavekkhati, nibbānaṃ garuṇ katvā paccavekkhati. Nibbānaṃ gotrabhussa vodānassa nuggassa adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

Ayyākato dhammo akusalassa . . . adhipatip. paccayo.

(a) Cakkehaṃ garuṇ katvā assādeti abhinandati; tay garuṇ

katvā rāgo uppajjati, diṭṭhi uppajjati. Sotaṃ . . . rūpe . . . sadde . . . vatthuṃ . . . vipākāvyākate kiriyāvyākate khandhe garuṃ katvā assādeti abhinandati; taṃ garuṃ katvā rāgo uppajjati.

4.

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa anantarap. paccayo.

Purimā purimā kusalā khandhā pacchimānaṃ pacchimānaṃ kusalānaṃ khandhānaṃ anantarapaccayena paccayo.

Anulomaṃ gotrabhussa, anulomaṃ vodānassa, gotrabhu maggassa, vodānaṃ maggassa anantarapaccayena paccayo.

Kusalo dhammo avyākatassa . . . anantarap. paccayo.

Kusalaṃ vuṭṭhānassa, maggo phalassa, sekkhānaṃ anulomaṃ phalasamāpattiyā,¹ nirodhā vuṭṭhahantassa nevasaññā-nāsaññāyatanakusalaṃ phalasamāpattiyā anantarapaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo akusalassa anantarap. paccayo.

Purimā purimā akusalā khandhā pacchimānaṃ pacchimānaṃ akusalānaṃ khandhānaṃ anantarapaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo avyākatassa anantarap. paccayo.

Akusalaṃ vuṭṭhānassa anantarapaccayena paccayo.

Avyākato dhammo avyākatassa . . . anantarap. paccayo.

Purimā purimā vipākāvyākatā kiriyāvyākatā khandhā pacchimānaṃ pacchimānaṃ vipākāvyākatānaṃ kiriyāvyākatānaṃ khandhānaṃ anantarapaccayena paccayo.

Bhavaṅgaṃ āvajjanāya, kiriyaṃ vuṭṭhānassa, arahato anulomaṃ phalasamāpattiyā, nirodhā vuṭṭhahantassa nevasaññā-nāsaññāyatanakiriyaṃ phalasamāpattiyā anantarapaccayena paccayo.

Avyākato dhammo kusalassa anantarap. paccayo.

Āvajjanā kusalānaṃ khandhānaṃ anantarapaccayena paccayo.

Avyākato dhammo kusalassa anantarap. paccayo.

Āvajjanā akusalānaṃ khandhānaṃ anantarapaccayena paccayo.

¹ B. anulomaṃ sekkhāya phalasamāpattiyā.

5.

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa . . . sammantarat. puratayo.

Pucimā purimā kṣusālā khaṇḍhā pacchimānaṃ pacchimānaṃ
kusalānaṃ khaṇḍhānaṃ samamantaraṃ paccayaṃ paccayo.

Anulomaj gotrabhussa, anulomaj vodānassa, gotrabhu
naggassa, vodānag naggassa samantantara-paccayena-paccayo.

Kusalo dhammo arhātassā . . . samanantarap. pācayy.

Kusalaj vuttānassa, maggo phalassa, sekhiṇaj am-
lomaj¹ phulasamāpattiyā, nirodhā vuttahantassa nevasaṇ-
ṇā-nāsaṇṇāyatanaakusalaj phulasamāpattiyā samannafara-
paccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo akusalassa . . . samanantarap. putrayo.

Purimā purimā akusalā khandhā paccihinānāy paccihinānāy
akusalānāy khandhānāy sammantaratapaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo ayyākatussa . . . samantatarap. paccayo.

Akusalan vññ(hūnassa sammantaratapaccanyena paccanyo.

Aryākaṭo dhammo aṛyākaṭassa . . . samānantarap. paccayo.
 Purimā purimā vipākāvyākutā kiriyāvyākutā khundhā
 paccimānāy paccimānāy vipākāvyākutānāy kiriyāvyākuta-
 nāy khundhānāy samānantarapaccayena paccayo.

. Bhavangūy āvajjānūya, kiriyay vutthānassa, arahato
 anulomay phalasamūpattiyā, nirodhā vutthānantassa neva-
 saññī-nūsaññīyatanakiriyay phalasamūpattiyā sammamantara-
 paccayena paccayo.

Avyākato dhammo kusulassa . . . samanantarap. pucchayo.

Āvaṃjanā kusalīnaṃ khandhānaṃ sammanantarapaccayena
paccayo.

Abyākato dhammo akusalassa samananturap, paccayo.

Āvajjanā akusalānaṃ khandhānaṃ sammantaraṇapaccayena
paccayo.

6.

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa . . . saha-jātap, piaccayo.

Kusalo eko khandho tinnay khandhūnay sahajātapaccayena paccayo; tayo khandhā ekassa khandhassa sahajātapaccayena paccayo; dve khandhā dvinnay khandhūnay sahajātapaccayena paccayo.

¹ 14. annulomay nekkihāyā.

Kusalo dhammo avyākatassa . . . saha-jātap. paccayo.

Kusalā khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ rūpānaṃ saha-jāta-paccayena paccayo.

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa ca avyākatassa ca dhammassa saha-jātap. paccayo.

Kusalo eko khandho tiṇṇaṃ khandhānaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ saha-jātapaccayena paccayo. Tayo khandhā . . . (as above) dve khandhā dvinnāṃ khandhānaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ saha-jātapaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo akusalassa . . . saha-jātap. paccayo.

Akusalo eko khandho tiṇṇaṃ khandhānaṃ saha-jātapaccayena paccayo. Tayo . . . pe . . . dve khandhā dvinnāṃ khandhānaṃ saha-jātapaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo avyākatassa . . . saha-jātap. paccayo.

Akusalā khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ rūpānaṃ saha-jāta-paccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo akusalassa ca avyākatassa ca dhammassa saha-jātap. paccayo.

Akusalo eko khandho tiṇṇaṃ khandhānaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ . . . tayo khandhā ekassa khandhassa cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca . . . dve . . . cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ saha-jātapaccayena paccayo.

Avyākato dhammo avyākatassa . . . saha-jātap. paccayo.

Vipākāvyākato kiriyāvyākato eko khandho tiṇṇaṃ khandhānaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ . . . tayo . . . (as above) cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ . . . dve . . . saha-jātapaccayena paccayo.

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākato eko khandho tiṇṇaṃ khandhānaṃ kaṭattā ca rūpānaṃ . . . tayo . . . dve . . . kaṭattā ca rūpānaṃ saha-jātapaccayena paccayo. Khandhā vatthussa . . . vatthu khandhānaṃ saha-jātapaccayena paccayo.

Ekasṃ mahābhūtaṃ tiṇṇaṃ mahābhūtānaṃ saha-jātapaccayena paccayo. Tayo . . . pe . . . dvinnāṃ mahābhūtānaṃ saha-jātapaccayena paccayo. Mahābhūtā cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ rūpānaṃ, kaṭattā-rupānaṃ¹ upādārūpānaṃ saha-jātapaccayena paccayo.

¹ K. omits this term.

Bāhiray ekay mahābhūṭay tippay mahābhūṭāṇay saha-jātapaccayena paccayo . . . tayo dve . . . saha-jātapaccayena paccayo. Mahābhūṭā upādarūpāṇay saha-jātapaccayena paccayo. Āhārasanuttāṇay ekay mahābhūṭay tippay mahābhūṭāṇay saha-jātapaccayena paccayo. Tayo mahābhūṭā ekassa . . . dve . . . dvinnay mahābhūṭāṇay saha-jātapaccayena paccayo. Mahābhūṭā upādarūpāṇay saha-jāta . . . Utusanuttāṇay ekay mahābhūṭay tippay . . . tayo . . . ekassa . . . dve . . . dvinnay mahābhūṭāṇay saha-jāta . . . Mahābhūṭā upādarūpāṇay saha-jāta . . . Asaññasattāṇay ekay . . . tippay . . . tayo . . . ekassa . . . dve . . . dvinnay mahābhūṭāṇay saha-jāta . . . Mahābhūṭā kaṭattā rūpāṇay upādarūpāṇay saha-jātapaccayena paccayo.

Kusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā avyākatassa dhammassa saha-jātap. paccayo.

Kusalā khandhā ca mahābhūṭā ca cittasanuttāṇāṇay rūpāṇay saha-jāta . . .

Akusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā avyākatassa dhammassa saha-jātap. paccayo.

Akusalā khandhā ca mahābhūṭā ca cittasanuttāṇāṇay rūpāṇay saha-jāta . . .

7.

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa aññamaññap. paccayo.

Kusalo eko khandho tippay khandhāṇay aññamaññapaccayena paccayo. Tayo khandhā . . . ekassa . . . dve . . . dvinnay khandhāṇay aññamaññapaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo akusalassa . . . aññamaññap. paccayo.

Akusalo eko khandho tippay . . . pe : . . . dvinnay khandhāṇay aññamaññapaccayena paccayo.

Avyākato dhammo avyākatassa . . . aññamaññap. paccayo.

Vipākāvyākato kiriyāvyākato eko khandho tippay . . .

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākato eko khandho tippay khandhāṇay vatthussa ca aññamaññapaccayena paccayo. Tayo . . . ; dve khandhā dvinnay khandhāṇay vatthussa ca aññamaññapaccayena paccayo. Khandhā vatthussa . . . vatthu khandhāṇay aññamaññapaccayena paccayo.

Ekay mahābhūṭay tippay mahābhūṭāṇay aññamaññapac-

cayena paccayo; tayo mahābhūtā . . .; dve mahābhūtā.
 . . . Bāhiraṇ . . . Āhārasamuṭṭhānaṇ . . . Utusamuṭṭhānaṇ
 . . . Asaññasattānaṇ ekaṇ mahābhūtāṇ tiṇṇaṇ . . . pe . . .

8.

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa . . . nissayaṇ paccayo.

Kusalo eko khandho tiṇṇaṇ khandhānaṇ nissayaṇ paccayena
 paccayo; tayo khandhā ekassa khandhassa . . .; dve khandhā.

Kusalo dhammo avyākatassa . . . nissayaṇ paccayo.

Kusalā khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānānaṇ rūpānaṇ nissaya-
 paccayena paccayo.

*Kusalo dhammo kusalassa ca avyākatassa ca dhammassa
 nissayaṇ paccayo.*

Kusalo eko khandho tiṇṇaṇ khandhānaṇ cittasamuṭṭhānā-
 naṇ ca rūpānaṇ nissayaṇ paccayena paccayo. Tayo khandhā
 . . .; dve khandhā dvinnaṇ khandhānaṇ cittasamuṭṭhānā-
 naṇ ca rūpānaṇ nissayaṇ paccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo akusalassa . . . nissayaṇ paccayo.

Akusalo eko khandho tiṇṇaṇ . . .

Akusalo dhammo avyākatassa . . . nissayaṇ paccayo.

Akusalo eko khandho tiṇṇaṇ khandhānaṇ cittasamuṭṭhānā-
 naṇ ca rūpānaṇ nissayaṇ paccayena paccayo.

*Akusalo dhammo akusalassa ca avyākatassa ca dhammassa
 nissayaṇ paccayo.*

Akusalo eko khandho tiṇṇaṇ khandhānaṇ cittasamuṭṭhā-
 nānaṇ ca rūpānaṇ . . . Tayo khandhā . . .; dve khandhā
 dvinnaṇ khandhānaṇ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṇ ca rūpānaṇ
 nissaya . . .

Avyākato dhammo avyākatassa . . . nissayaṇ paccayo.

Vipākāvyākato kiriyāvyākato eko khandho tiṇṇaṇ khandhā-
 naṇ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṇ ca rūpānaṇ . . . tayo khandhā
 . . .; dve . . . cittasamuṭṭhānānaṇ ca rūpānaṇ . . .

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākato eko khandho tiṇṇaṇ
 khandhānaṇ kaṭattā ca rūpānaṇ . . . tayo . . . ekassa . . .
 dve . . . dvinnaṇ khandhānaṇ kaṭattā ca rūpānaṇ nissaya.
 . . . [Khandhā vatthussa nissaya . . . vatthu khandhānaṇ
 nissaya . . .

Ekaya mahābhūtaṃ tinnaya . . . tayo . . . ekassa . . .
 dve . . . dvinnaya mahābhūtanaya nissaya.¹ . . . Mahābhūtā
 cittasamuṭṭhānā ca rūpānaya kaṭattā ca rūpānaya upāda-
 rūpānā ca nissaya . . . Bāhiraya . . . Ābārasamuṭṭhānaya
 . . . Utsamuṭṭhānaya . . . Asaṃsattānaya ekaya . . . tinnaya
 . . . dve . . . dvinnaya mahābhūtanaya nissaya . . . mahā-
 bhūtā kaṭattā ca rūpānaya upādā rūpānā ca nissaya . . .

Cakkhāyatanaṃ cakkuvināṇassa . . . Sotāyatanaṃ . . .
 Ghāṇāyatanaṃ . . . Jivhāyatanaṃ . . . Kāyāyatanaṃ kāya-
 viññāṇassa nissayapaccayena paccayo.

Vatthu vipakāvyākātānaya kiriyāvyākātānaya khaudhānaya
 nissayapaccayena paccayo.

Avyākato dhammo kusalassa . . . nissayap. paccayo.

Vatthu kusalānaya khaudhānaya nissaya . . .

Avyākato dhammo akusalassa . . . nissayap. paccayo.

Vatthu akusalānaya . . .

*Kusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā kusalassa dhammassa
 nissayap. paccayo.*

Kusalo eko khaudho ca vatthuṃ ca tinnaya khaudhānaya
 nissaya. . . . Tayo khaudhū . . . ; dve khaudhū ca vatthu
 ca dvinnaya khaudhānaya nissaya . . .

*Kusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā avyākatassa dhammassa
 nissayap. paccayo.*

Kusalā khaudhū ca mahābhūtā ca cittasamuṭṭhānānaya
 rūpānaya nissaya. . . .

*Akusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā akusalassa . . . nissayap.
 paccayo.*

Akusalo eko khaudho ca vatthu ca tinnaya; . . . tayo . . .
 ekassa . . . ; dve khaudhū ca vatthu ca dvinnaya khaudhānaya
 nissayapaccayena paccayo.

*Akusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā avyākatassa dhammassa
 nissayap. paccayo.*

Akusalā khaudhū ca mahābhūtā ca cittasamuṭṭhānānaya
 rūpānaya nissayapaccayena paccayo.

¹ B. omits bracketed sentence.

9.

Kusalo¹ dhammo kusalassa dhammassa upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

(a) Ārammaṇūpanissayo, (b) anantarūpanissayo, (c) pakatūpanissayo.

(a) Dānaṇ datvā, sīlaṇ samādiyivā, uposathakammaṇ katvā, taṇ garuṇ katvā paccavekkhati; pubbe suciññāni garuṇ katvā paccavekkhati; jhānā vuṭṭhahitvā, jhānaṇ garuṇ katvā paccavekkhati; sekhaṇ gotrabhuṇ garuṇ katvā paccavekkhanti; vodānaṇ garuṇ katvā paccavekkhanti; sekhaṇ maggaṇ vuṭṭhahitvā, maggaṇ garuṇ katvā paccavekkhanti.

(b) Purimā purimā kusalā khandhā pacchimānaṇ pacchimānaṇ kusalānaṇ khandhānaṇ upanissayapaccayena paccayo. Anulomaṇ gotrabhussa, anulomaṇ vodānassa, gotrabhu maggassa, vodānaṇ maggassa upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

(c) Saddhaṇ upanissāya, dānaṇ deti, sīlaṇ samādiyati, uposathakammaṇ karoti: jhānaṇ uppādeti, vipassanaṇ . . . maggaṇ . . . abhiññaṇ . . . samāpattiṇ uppādeti.

Sīlaṇ, suttaṇ, cāgaṇ, paññaṇ upanissāya dānaṇ deti, sīlaṇ samādiyati . . . (as above). Saddhā, sīlaṇ, suttaṇ, cāgaṇ, paññā saddhāya, sīlassa, sutassa, cāgassa, paññāya upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

Paṭhamassa jhānassa parikammaṇ paṭhamassa jhānassa upanissayapaccayena paccayo; dutiyassa jhānassa parikammaṇ dutiyassa jhānassa upanissayapaccayena paccayo; . . . (so for tatiyaṇ and catutthaṇ jhānaṇ).

Ākāsañācāyatanassa parikammaṇ ākāsañācāyatanassa upanissap. paccayo; . . . (so for viññāṇañācāyatanāṇ, ākiñcaññāyatanāṇ, nevasaññānāsaññāyatanāṇ).

Paṭhamaṇ jhānaṇ dutiyassa jhānassa . . . catutthassa jhānassa upanissayap. paccayo. Catutthaṇ jhānaṇ ākāsañācāyatanassa, ākāsañācāyatanāṇ . . . pe . . . nevasaññānāsaññāyatanassa upanissap. paccayo.

Dibbassa cakkhussa parikammaṇ dibbassa cakkhussa. Upanissayapaccayena paccayo. Dibbāya sotadhātuyā parikammaṇ dibbāya sotadhātuyā, iddhiividhaññaṇassa parikam-

¹ K. Akusalo (an uncorrected slip).

may iddhividhaññāpassa, cetopariyaññāpassa parikammāy cetopariyaññāpassa, pubbenivāsānussatiññāpassa parikammāy pubbenivāsānussatiññāpassa, yathākaṃmūpagaññāpassa parikammāy yathākaṃmūpagaññāpassa, anāgataṃsaññāpassa parikammāy anāgataṃsaññāpassa upanissayaṃpaccayena paccayo.

Dibbaṃ cakkaṃ¹ dibhāya sotadhātuyā, dibhā sotadhātuyā² iddhividhaññāpassa, iddhividhaññāy cetopariyaññāpassa, cetopariyaññāy pubbenivāsānussatiññāpassa, pubbenivāsānussatiññāy yathākaṃmūpagaññāpassa yathākaṃmūpagaññāy anāgataṃsaññāpassa upanissayaṃpaccayena paccayo.

Paṭhamassa maggassa parikammāy paṭhamassa maggassa upanissayaṃpaccayena paccayo . . . (so for the 2nd to 4th Paths.).

Paṭhamo maggo dutiyassa maggassa upanissayaṃpaccayena paccayo. Dutiyō maggo tatiyassa, tatiyō maggo catutthassa maggassa upanissayaṃpaccayena paccayo.

Sekhā maggaṃ upanissāya anuppannāy samāpattiy upādeṇti uppannāy samāpajanti saṃkhāre aniccate dukkhato anattato vipassanti. Maggo sekhāy atthapaṭisaṃbhidāya dhammapaṭisaṃbhidāya niruttapaṭisaṃbhidāya paṭilohānapaṭisaṃbhidāya (lūnāṭhānukosaḥ³) upanissayaṃpaccayena paccayo.

Kusalo dhammo akusalassa . . . upanissayaṃp. paccayo.

(a) Ārammaṇūpanissayo, (c) pakatūpanissayo.

(a) Dāmaṃ datvā, silaṃ samādiyivā, uposathakammāy datvā, taṃ garuṃ katvā assādeti abhinandati; taṃ garuṃ katvā rāgo uppajjati, diṭṭhi uppajjati. Pubbe sūciṃṇāni taṃ garuṃ katvā assādeti abhinandati, taṃ garuṃ katvā rāgo uppajjati, diṭṭhi uppajjati; jhānā vuṭṭhahitvā jhānaṃ garuṃ katvā assādeti abhinandati, taṃ garuṃ katvā rāgo . . . diṭṭhi uppajjati.

(c) Saddhaṃ upanissāya mānaṃ jappeti; diṭṭhiṃ gaṇhāti. Silaṃ, suttaṃ, cāgaṃ, paññaṃ upanissāya mānaṃ jappeti, diṭṭhiṃ gaṇhāti. Saddhā, silaṃ, suttaṃ, cāgaṃ, paññaṃ rūpaṃ, dhammaṃ, mohaṃ, mānaṃ, diṭṭhiyā, patthanāya upanissayaṃpaccayena paccayo.

¹ B. Dibbacakkaṃ.

² B. dibhasotā.

³ K. lūnāṭṭhāna.

*Kusalo dhammo avyākata*ssa . . . *upanissayap. paccayo.*

(a) Ārammaṇūpanissayo, (b) anantarūpanissayo, (c) pakatūpanissayo. (a) Arahā maggā vuṭṭhahitvā maggaṇ garuṇ katvā paccavekkhati. (b) Kusalaṇ vuṭṭhānassa, maggo phalassa, sekkhānaṇ anulomaṇ¹ phalasamāpattiyā, nirodhā vuṭṭhahantassa nevusaññā - nāsaññāyatanakusalaṇ phalasamāpattiyā upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

(c) Saddhaṇ upanissāya attānaṇ ātāpeti paritāpeti, pariyiṭṭhimūlakaṇ dukkhaṇ paccanubhoti. Sīlaṇ, sutaṇ, cāgaṇ, paññaṇ upanissāya attānaṇ . . . *pe* . . . Saddhā, sīlaṇ, sutaṇ, cāgo, paññā, kāyikassa sukhassa kāyikassa dukkhassa phalasamāpattiyā upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

Kusalaṇ kammaṇ² vipākassa upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

Arahā maggaṇ upanissāya anuppannaṇ kiriyasamāpattiṇ uppādeti, uppannaṇ samāpajjati, sankhāre aniccato dukkhatō anattato vipassati. Maggo arahato atthapaṭisambhidāya dhanupaṭisambhidāya niruttiapaṭisambhidāya paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidāya ṭhūnāṭhānakosallassa . . . Maggo phalasamāpattiyā upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo akusalassa upanissayap. paccayo.

(a) Ārammaṇūpanissayo, (b) anantarūpanissayo, (c) pakatūpanissayo:—(a) Rāgaṇ garuṇ katvā assādeti abhinandati. taṇ garuṇ katvā rāgo . . . diṭṭhi uppajjati. Diṭṭhiṇ garuṇ katvā . . . rāgo uppajjati.³

(b) Purimā purinā akusalā khandhā pacchimānaṇ pacchimānaṇ akusalānaṇ khandhānaṇ upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

(c) Rāgaṇ upanissāya pāṇaṇ hanati, adinnaṇ ādiyati, musā bhaṇati, pisuṇaṇ bhaṇati, pharusāṇ bhaṇati, samphaṇ palapati, sandhiṇ chindati, nillopaṇ harati, ekāgārikaṇ karoti, paripanthē tiṭṭhati, paradāraṇ gacchati, gāmaghātaṇ karoti, nigamaghātaṇ karoti, mātaraṇ jīvitaṇ voropeti, pitarāṇ jīvitaṇ voropeti, arahantaṇ jīvitaṇ voropeti, duṭṭhena cittena tathāgatassa lohitaṇ uppādeti, sanghaṇ bhindati. Dosaṇ upanissāya . . . mohaṇ, mānaṇ, diṭṭhiṇ, patthanaṇ upanissāya pāṇaṇ hanati . . . *pe* . . . sanghaṇ bhindati. Rāgo, doso,

¹ B. anulomaṇ sekkhāya.

² Cf. *Comy. hereon.*

³ B. *add*s diṭṭhi uppajjati.

moho, māno, diṭṭhi, patthanā rūgassa doḥassa mohassa mānassa diṭṭhiyā patthanāya upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

Pāṇātipāto pāṇātipātassa upanissayapaccayena paccayo. Pāṇātipāto adinnādānassa, kāmesu micchācārassa, musāvādassa, pisunāvācāya, pharusavācāya, samphappalāpessa, abhiṭṭhāya vyāpādassa, micchādiṭṭhiyā upanissayapaccayena paccayo. Adinnādānaṃ adinnādānassa, kāmesu micchācārassa musāvādassa . . . *sankhittay* . . . micchādiṭṭhi pāṇātipātassa upanissayapaccayena paccayo . . . *cakkay bandhitabbay*.

Kāmesu micchācāro, musāvādo, pisunavācā, pharusavācā, samphappalāpo, abhiṭṭhā, vyāpādo, micchādiṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhiyā upanissayapaccayena paccayo, micchādiṭṭhi pāṇātipātassa adinnādānassa . . . vyāpādassa upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

Mātugghātakaṃmaṃ¹ mātugghātakaṃmassa upanissayapaccayena paccayo. Mātugghātakaṃmaṃ piṭugghātakaṃmassa² arahantagghātakaṃmassa³ ruhīruppādakaṃmassa sanghabhedakaṃmassa niyatamicchādiṭṭhiyā upanissayapaccayena paccayo. Piṭugghātakaṃmaṃ piṭugghātakaṃmassa . . . *pe* . . . arahantagghātakaṃmassa ruhīruppādakaṃmassa sanghabhedakaṃmassa niyatamicchādiṭṭhiyā mātugghātakaṃmassa upanissayapaccayena paccayo. Arahantagghātakaṃmaṃ . . . ruhīruppādakaṃmaṃ . . . sanghabhedakaṃmaṃ . . . niyatamicchādiṭṭhi niyatamicchādiṭṭhiyā upanissayapaccayena paccayo. Niyatamicchādiṭṭhi mātugghātakaṃmassa . . . arahantagghātakaṃmassa ruhīruppādakaṃmassa sanghabhedakaṃmassa upanissayapaccayena paccayo . . . (*cakkay kātubbay*).

Akusalo dhammo kusulassa . . . upanissayap. paccayo.

(e) Pakatūpanissayo:—rūgaṃ upanissāya dāmaṃ deti, sīlaṃ samādiyati, uposathakaṃmaṃ karoti; jhānaṃ uppādeti, vipassanaṃ uppādeti, maggaṃ . . . abhiññaṃ . . . samāpattiṃ uppādeti. *So for dosay, mohay, mānaṃ, diṭṭhiṃ, patthanay. Rūgo, doso, moho, māno, diṭṭhi, patthanā saddhāya, sīhassa, sutassa, cāgassa, paññāya upanissayapaccayena paccayo. Pāṇay hantvā tassa paṭighātattāya dāmaṃ deti, sīlaṃ samā-*

¹ B. reads "ghatikammaṃ here and in Comp.

² B. inserts upanissāya . . . *pe* . . .

³ "ghāṭi".

(c) Kāyikaṇ sukhaṇ kāyikassa sukhassa, kāyikassa dukkhassa phalasamāpattiyaṇ upanissayapaccayena paccayo. Kāyikaṇ dukkhaṇ kāyikassa dukkhassa, kāyikassa sukhassa phalasamāpattiyaṇ . . . *pe* . . . Utu kāyikassa sukhassa, kāyikassa dukkhassa phalasamāpattiyaṇ upanissaya . . . :

Bhojanay kāyikassa sukhassa, kāyikassa dukkhassa phalasamāpattiyā upanissaya . . . Senāsanaṃ kāyikassa sukhassa, kāyikassa dukkhassa phalasamāpattiyā upanissaya . . . Kāyikāṃ sukhāṃ, Kāyikāṃ dukkhāṃ, utu, bhojanāṃ, senāsanaṃ kāyikassa sukhassa, kāyikassa dukkhassa phalasamāpattiyā, phalasamāpatti kāyikassa sukhassa upanissayaṃ . . . Ara-
hā kāyikāṃ sukhāṃ upanissāya amppamaṃ kiriyasamāpattiyā
uppādeti, uppamaṃ samāpajjati, saṃkhāre aniccato dukkhato
anattato vipassati; kāyikāṃ dukkhāṃ, utu, bhojanāṃ, senā-
sanaṃ upanissāya amppamaṃ kiriyasamāpattiyā uppādeti,
uppamaṃ samāpajjati, saṃkhāre aniccato dukkhato anattato
vipassati.

Avyākato dhammo kusulassa . . . upanissayaṃ, paccayo.

(a, b, c):—(a) Sekhā phalaṃ garuṃ katvā paccavekkhanti,
nibbānaṃ garuṃ katvā paccavekkhanti. Nibbānaṃ gotra-
bhūssa, vodhānaṃ maggaṃ upanissayaṃ . . .

(b) Āvajjanaṃ kusulānaṃ khandhānaṃ upanissaya . . .
paccayo.

(c) Kāyikāṃ sukhāṃ upanissāya dānaṃ deti, sīlaṃ samādiyati,
uposathakannaṃ karoti; jhānaṃ uppādeti, vipassanaṃ, mag-
gaṃ, abhiññāṃ, samāpattiyā uppādeti. Kāyikāṃ dukkhāṃ,
utu, bhojanāṃ, senāsanaṃ upanissāya dānaṃ deti, sīlaṃ . . .
pe . . . samāpattiyā uppādeti. Kāyikāṃ sukhāṃ, kāyikāṃ
dukkhāṃ, utu, bhojanāṃ, senāsanaṃ sadhūhāya, sīlassa, sutassa,
cāgassa, paṇḍitāya upanissayaṃ . . .

Avyākato dhammo akusulassa upanissayaṃ, paccayo.

(a, b, c):—(a) Cakkhuṃ garuṃ katvā assādeti abhinandati;
taṃ garuṃ katvā rūpaṃ uppajjati, ditthi uppajjati. Soṭaṃ
. . . pe . . . Rūpa . . . vatthuaṃ . . . Vipākāvyākate kiriyā-
vyākate khandhe garuṃ katvā assādeti abhinandati; taṃ
garuṃ katvā rūpaṃ uppajjati, ditthi uppajjati.

(b) Āvajjanaṃ akusulānaṃ khandhānaṃ upanissayaṃ paccayena
paccayo.

(c) Kāyikāṃ sukhāṃ upanissāya pāpaṃ harati, adinnaṃ
ādiyati, musā bhupati, pisuṃ bhupati, pharusaṃ bhupati,
samphāṃ pulapati; sandhiṃ elindati, nillopaṃ harati, ekā-
gūrilāṃ karoti, pariṇantaṃ tiṭṭhati, parādāraṃ gacchati, gāma-
ghātaṃ karoti, nigamaḥhātaṃ karoti; mātaraṃ, pīlaraṃ,

arahantaṃ jivitā voropeti, duṭṭhena cittena Tathāgatassa lohitaṃ uppādeti, saṅhaṃ bhindati. Kāyikaṃ dukkhaṃ, utuṃ, bhojanaṃ, senāsanaṃ upanissāya pāṇaṃ hanati . . . *sankhittaṃ* . . . saṅhaṃ bhindati. Kāyikaṃ sukhaṃ, kāyikaṃ dukkhaṃ, utuṃ, bhojanaṃ, senāsanaṃ rāgassa dosassa mohassa mānassa diṭṭhiyā patthanāya upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

10.

Avyākato dhammo avyākatassa purejātap. paccayo.

(a) Ārammaṇapurejātaṃ, (b) vatthupurejātaṃ.

(a) Arahā cakkhuṃ aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassati. Sotaṃ . . . rūpe . . . vatthuṃ aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassati, dibbena cakkhunā rūpaṃ passati, dibbāya sotadhātuyā saddaṃ suṇāti. Rūpāyatanaṃ cakkhuviññāṇassa purejātapaccayena paccayo. Saddāyatanaṃ sotaviññāṇassa . . . phoṭṭhabbāyatanaṃ kāyaviññāṇassa purejātapaccayena paccayo.

(b) Cakkhāyatanaṃ cakkhuviññāṇassa . . . sotāyatanaṃ sotaviññāṇassa . . . kāyāyatanaṃ kāyaviññāṇassa purejātapaccayena paccayo. Vatthu vipakāvyākatānaṃ kiriya-vyākatānaṃ khandhānaṃ purejātapaccayena paccayo.

Avyākato dhammo kusalassa . . . purejātap. paccayo.

(a) Ārammaṇapurejātaṃ, (b) vatthupurejātaṃ.

(a) Sekhā vā puthujjanā vā cakkhuṃ aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassanti. Sotaṃ . . . rūpe . . . vatthu aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassanti, dibbena cakkhunā rūpaṃ passanti, dibbāya sotadhātuyā saddaṃ suṇanti.

(b) Vatthu kusalānaṃ khandhānaṃ purejātapaccayena paccayo.

Avyākato dhammo akusalassa . . . purejātap. paccayo.

(a, b):—(a) Cakkhuṃ assādeti abhinandati; taṃ ārabha rāgo, diṭṭhi, vicikicchā, uddhaccaṃ, domanassaṃ uppajjati. Sotaṃ . . . rūpe . . . vatthuṃ assādeti abhinandati; taṃ ārabha rāgo . . . domanassaṃ uppajjati.

(b) Vatthu akusalānaṃ khandhānaṃ purejātapaccayena paccayo.

11.

Kusalo dhammo ayyūkalassu paricchājātaṃ, pariccaṃ.

Pacchājātā kusalā khaṇḍhā purejātassa imassa kāyassa
pacchājātapaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo aryākaḷussa pucchajātu p. pucchayo.

Pacchājātū akusālā khandhā . . . (*as abhor*).

Aryāṅkato dhammo ayyākutassa . . . parvāṅgātāp, parvāṅgo.

Vipākavyākataṁ kiriyāvyākataṁ khaudhā purejātassa imassa
kāyassa paccahjātapaccayoṇṇa paccayo.

12.

Kusulo dhammo kusalassa . . . āsavaṇṇap. pūrvago.

Purimā purimā kusalā khandhā paccchimānay paccchimānay
kusalānay khandhānay āsevanapaccenyena paccayo.

Anulomay gotrabhussa, anulomay vodānassa, gotrabhu
maggassa, vodānay maggassa āsevanapaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo akusalassa . . . āseranap. paccayo.

Purimā purimā akusalā khandhā paccimānāy paccimānāy
akusalānāy khandhūnāy āsavaṃ . . .

Aryākato dhammo ayyākalassa āseranap. paccayo.

Parimā parimā kiriyāvyākataṁ khandhā pucchimānaṁ
pucchimānaṁ kiriyāvyākataṁ khandhānaṁ āsevamaṇṇa-
yena paccuyo,

13.

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa kammup. paccayo.

Kusalā cetanā sampayuttakāmaṃ khaṇḍhiṇaṃ kammapaccayena paccayo.

Kusaḷo dhamma avyūkatassa . . . kammaṃ paccayo.

(a) Salajūtū, (b) nūnūkehayikū.

(a) Kusulā cetanū cittasamutthānūmay rūpānāy kamma-paccayena paccayo.

(b) Nānākhaṇīkā kusalā cetanā vipācānaya khaṇḍhānaya kaṭattā ca rūpānaya kaṇṇapaccayena paccayo.

*Kusalo dhammo kusulasso ca aryūkatassu ca dhammassu
kammaṇapaccayena paccayo.*

Kusulā cetanā sampayuttakūṇaṃ khandhānaṃ cittasam-
utthānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ kamma . . .

Akusalo dhammo akusalassa . . . kammap. paccayo.

Akusalā cetanā sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ kamma . . .

Akusalo dhammo avyākatassa . . . kammap. paccayo.

(a) Sahajātā, (b) nānūkhanikā.

(a) Akusalā cetanā cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ rūpānaṃ kamma-paccayena paccayo.

(b) Akusalā cetanā vipākānaṃ khandhānaṃ kaṭattā ca rūpānaṃ kamma . . .

Akusalo dhammo akusalassa ca avyākatassa ca dhammassu kammapaccayena paccayo.

Akusalā cetanā sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ kamma . . .

Avyākato dhammo avyākatassa . . . kammap. paccayo.

Vipākāvyākātā kiriyāvyākātā cetanā sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ kamma . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākātā cetanā sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ kaṭattā ca rūpānaṃ kamma . . . Cetanā vatthussa kammapaccayena paccayo.

14.

Avyākato dhammo avyākalassa . . . vipākap. paccayo.

Vipākāvyākato eko khandho tiṇṇaṃ khandhānaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ, tayo khandhā ekassa khandhassa cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ, dve khandhā dvinnāṃ khandhānaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ vipākapaccayena paccayo. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākato eko khandho tiṇṇaṃ khandhānaṃ kaṭattā ca rūpānaṃ, tayo khandhā . . . dve khandhā dvinnāṃ khandhānaṃ kaṭattā ca rūpānaṃ vipāka . . . Khandhā vatthussa vipākapaccayena paccayo.

15.

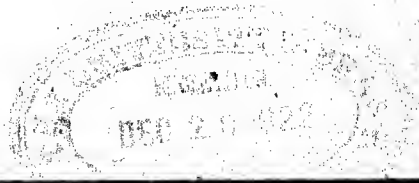
Kusalo dhammo kusalassa . . . āhārap. paccayo.

Kusalā āhārā sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ āhārapaccayena paccayo.

Kusalo dhammo avyākatassa . . . āhārap. paccayo.

Kusalā āhārā cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ rūpānaṃ āhāra . . .

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa ca avyākatassa ca dhammassa āhārapaccayena paccayo.



Kusalā āhārā sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ cittasamuṭṭhanānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ āhārap. . . .

Akusalo dhammo akusalassa . . . āhārap. paccayo.

Akusalā āhārā sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ āhārapaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo ariyakatassa . . . āhārap. paccayo.

Akusalā āhārā cittasamuṭṭhanānaṃ rūpānaṃ āhārap.

Akusalo dhammo akusalassa ca ariyakatassa ca dhammassa āhārap. paccayo.

Akusalā āhārā sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ cittasamuṭṭhanānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ āhārap.

Ariyakato dhammo ariyakatassa . . . āhārap. paccayo.

Vipākavyākātā kiriyāvyākātā āhārā sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ cittasamuṭṭhanānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ āhāra . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākavyākātā āhārā sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ kaṭṭhā ca rūpānaṃ āhāra. . . . Kabaḷinkāro¹ āhāro imassa kāyassa āhārapaccayena paccayo.

16.

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa . . . indriyap. paccayo.

Kusalā indriyā sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ indriyapaccayena paccayo.

Kusalo dhammo ariyakatassa . . . indriyap. paccayo.

Kusalā indriyā cittasamuṭṭhanānaṃ rūpānaṃ indriyapaccayena paccayo.

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa ca ariyakatassa ca dhammassa indriyap. paccayo.

Kusalā indriyā sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ cittasamuṭṭhanānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ indriya . . .

Akusalo dhammo akusalassa . . . indriyap. paccayo.

Akusalā indriyā sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ indriya . . .

Akusalo dhammo ariyakatassa . . . indriyap. paccayo.

Akusalā indriyā cittasamuṭṭhanānaṃ rūpānaṃ indriyap.

Akusalo dhammo akusalassa ca ariyakatassa ca dhammassa indriyap. paccayo.

Akusalā indriyā sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ cittasamuṭṭhanānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ indriya . . .

¹ B. Kabaḷi^o; K. Kavaḷiā^o.

Avyākato dhammo avyākatassa . . . indriyaṃ paccayo.

Vipākavyākatā kiriyāvyākatā indriyā sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ indriya . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākavyākatā indriyā sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ kaṭattā ca rūpānaṃ indriya . . . Cakkhundriyaṃ cakkhaviññāṇassa indriyapaccayena paccayo. Sotindriyaṃ sotaviññāṇassa . . . kāyindriyaṃ kāyaviññāṇassa indriyapaccayena paccayo. Rūpajīvitindriyaṃ kaṭattā-rūpānaṃ indriyapaccayena paccayo.

17.

Kusalō dhammo kusalassa . . . jhānaṃ paccayo.

Kusalāni jhānaṅgāni sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ jhānapaccayena paccayo.

Kusalō dhammo avyākatassa . . . jhānaṃ paccayo.

Kusalāni jhānaṅgāni cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ rūpānaṃ jhānapaccayena paccayo.

Kusalō dhammo kusalassa ca avyākatassa ca dhammassa jhānaṃ paccayo.

Kusalāni jhānaṅgāni sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ jhānaṃ.

Akusalo dhammo akusalassa . . . jhānaṃ paccayo.

Akusalāni jhānaṅgāni sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ jhānapaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo avyākatassa . . . jhānaṃ paccayo.

Akusalāni jhānaṅgāni cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ rūpānaṃ jhānapaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo akusalassa ca avyākatassa ca dhammassa jhānaṃ paccayo.

Akusalāni jhānaṅgāni sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ jhānapaccayena paccayo.

Avyākato dhammo avyākatassa . . . jhānaṃ paccayo.

Vipākavyākatāni kiriyāvyākatāni jhānaṅgāni sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ jhānapaccayena paccayo. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākavyākatāni jhānaṅgāni sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ kaṭattā ca rūpānaṃ jhānapaccayena paccayo.

18.

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa . . . maggaṭṭap. paccayo.

Kusalāni maggaṅgāni sampayuttakāṇaṃ khandhānaṃ maggaṭṭapaccayena paccayo. . . . (Each sentence similar to those for Jhānapaccaya.)

19.

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa . . . sampayuttap. paccayo.

Kusalo eko khandho tiṇṇaṃ khandhānaṃ sampayuttapaccayena paccayo; tayo khandhā ekassa . . . dve khandhā dvinaṃ khandhānaṃ sampayuttapaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo akusalassa . . . sampayuttap. paccayo.

Akusalo eko khandho . . . (as above).

Aryākato dhammo aryākatassa . . . sampayuttap. paccayo.

Vipākāvyākato kiriyāvyākato eko khandho . . . (as above).

20.

Kusalo dhammo aryākatassa . . . vippayuttap. paccayo.

(a) Sahaṃjātay, (b) paccāḥjātay.

(a) Sahaṃjātā kusalā khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ rūpānaṃ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo.

(b) Paccāḥjātā kusalā khandhā purejātassa imassa kāyassa vippayuttapaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo aryākatassa . . . vippayuttap. paccayo.

(a, b):—(a) Sahaṃjātā akusalā khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ rūpānaṃ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo.

(b) Paccāḥjātā akusalā khandhā purejātassa imassa kāyassa vippayuttap. paccayo.

Aryākato dhammo aryākatassa . . . vippayuttap. paccayo.

(a) Sahaṃjātay, (b) purejātay, (c) paccāḥjātay.

(a) Vipākāvyākatā kiriyāvyākatā khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ rūpānaṃ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo. Paṭisaṇḍhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākatā khandhā kaṭattārūpānaṃ vippayutta. . . . Khandhā vattassa . . . vatthu khandhānaṃ vippayutta . . .

(b) Cakkhāyatanaṃ cakkhaviññānaṃ vippayutta . . . sotāyatanaṃ sotaviññānaṃ . . . kāyāyatanaṃ kāyaviññā-

ṇassa vippayutta . . . vatthu vipākāvyākatānaṃ kiriya-vyākatānaṃ khandhānaṃ vippayutta . . .

(e) Vipākāvyākatā kiriyāvyākatā khandhā purejātassa imassa kāyassa vippayuttap. paccayo.

Avyākato dhammo kusalassa . . . vippayuttap. paccayo.

(b) Vatthu kusalānaṃ khandhānaṃ vippayutta . . .

Avyākato dhammo akusalassa . . . vippayuttap. paccayo.

(b) Vatthu akusalānaṃ khandhānaṃ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo.

21.

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa . . . atthipaccayena paccayo.

Kusalo eko khandho tiṇṇaṃ khandhānaṃ, tayo khandhā ekassa khandhassa, dve khandhā dviṇṇaṃ khandhānaṃ atthipaccayena paccayo.

Kusalo dhammo avyākatassa . . . atthip. paccayo.

(a) Sahajātaṃ, (b) pacchājātaṃ.

(a) Kusalā khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ rūpānaṃ atthipaccayena paccayo.

(b) Kusalā khandhā purejātassa imassa kāyassa atthipaccayena paccayo.

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa ca avyākatassa ca dhammassa-atthipaccayena paccayo.

Kusalo eko khandho tiṇṇaṃ khandhānaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ, tayo khandhā ekassa . . . dve khandhā dviṇṇaṃ khandhānaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ atthip. . . .

Akusalo dhammo akusalassa . . . atthip. paccayo.

Akusalo eko khandho tiṇṇaṃ, dve dviṇṇaṃ khandhānaṃ atthip. paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo avyākatassa . . . atthip. paccayo.

(a, b):—(a) Akusalā khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ rūpānaṃ atthi . . .

(b) Akusalā khandhā purejātassa imassa kāyassa atthipaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo akusalassa ca avyākatassa ca dhammassa atthip. paccayo.

Akusalo eko khandho tiṇṇaṃ khandhānaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānā-

18.

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa . . . maggap. paccayo.

Kusalāni maggaṅgāni sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ maggapaccayena paccayo. . . . (Each sentence similar to those for Jhānapaccaya.)

19.

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa . . . sampayuttap. paccayo.

Kusalo eko khandho tinnāṃ khandhānaṃ sampayuttapaccayena paccayo; tayo kandhā ekassa . . . dve khandhā dvinaṃ khandhānaṃ sampayuttapaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo akusalassa . . . sampayuttap. paccayo.

Akusalo eko khandho . . . (as above).

Avyākato dhammo avyākalassa . . . sampayuttap. paccayo.

Vipākāvyākato kiriyāvyākato eko khandho . . . (as above).

20.

Kusalo dhammo avyākalassa . . . vippayuttap. paccayo.

(a) Sahajātaṃ, (b) pacchājātaṃ.

(a) Sahajātā kusalā kandhā cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ rūpānaṃ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo.

(b) Pacchājātā kusalā kandhā purejātassa imassa kāyassa vippayuttapaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo avyākalassa . . . vippayuttap. paccayo.

(a, b):—(a) Sahajātā akusalā kandhā cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ rūpānaṃ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo.

(b) Pacchājātā akusalā kandhā purejātassa imassa kāyassa vippayuttap. paccayo.

Avyākato dhammo avyākalassa . . . vippayuttap. paccayo.

(a) Sahajātaṃ, (b) purejātaṃ, (c) pacchājātaṃ.

(a) Vipākāvyākatā kiriyāvyākatā kandhā cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ rūpānaṃ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo. Paṭisaṇḍhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākatā kandhā kaṭattārūpānaṃ vippayutta. . . . Kandhā vatthussa . . . vatthu kandhānaṃ vippayutta . . .

(b) Cakkhāyatanaṃ cakkuviññāṇassa vippayutta . . . sotāyatanaṃ sotaviññāṇassa . . . kāyāyatanaṃ kāyaviññā-

nassa vippayutta . . . vatthu vipākāvyākātānaṃ kiriya-
vyākātānaṃ khandhānaṃ vippayutta . . .

(c) Vipākāvyākātā kiriyāvyākātā khandhā purejātassa
imassa kāyassa vippayuttap. paccayo.

Avyākato dhammo kusalassa . . . vippayuttap. paccayo.

(b) Vatthu kusālānaṃ khandhānaṃ vippayutta . . .

Avyākato dhammo akusalassa . . . vippayuttap. paccayo.

(b) Vatthu akusalānaṃ khandhānaṃ vippayuttapaccayena
paccayo.

21.

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa . . . atthipaccayena paccayo.

Kusalo eko kandho tiṇṇaṃ khandhānaṃ, tayo khandhā
ekassa kandhassa, dve khandhā dvinnāṃ khandhānaṃ
atthipaccayena paccayo.

Kusalo dhammo avyākātassa . . . atthip. paccayo.

(a) Sahajātaṃ, (b) pacchājātaṃ.

(a) Kusalā khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ rūpānaṃ atthi-
paccayena paccayo.

(b) Kusalā khandhā purejātassa imassa kāyassa atthipacca-
yena paccayo.

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa ca avyākātassa ca dhammassa.
atthipaccayena paccayo.

Kusalo eko kandho tiṇṇaṃ khandhānaṃ cittasamuṭṭhā-
nānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ, tayo khandhā ekassa . . . dve kan-
dhā dvinnāṃ khandhānaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ
atthip. . . .

Akusalo dhammo akusalassa . . . atthip. paccayo.

Akusalo eko kandho tiṇṇaṃ, dve dvinnāṃ khandhānaṃ
atthip. paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo avyākātassa . . . atthip. paccayo.

(a, b):—(a) Akusalā khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ rūpānaṃ
atthi . . .

(b) Akusalā khandhā purejātassa imassa kāyassa atthipac-
cayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo akusalassa ca avyākātassa ca dhammassa
atthip. paccayo.

Akusalo eko kandho tiṇṇaṃ khandhānaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānā-

nañ ca rūpānaṃ . . . dve . . . dvinnāṃ khandhūnaṃ citta-
samutthānānañ ca rūpānaṃ atthi . . .

Avyākato dhammo avyākatassa . . . atthip. paccayo.

(a) Sahajātāṇ, (b) purejātāṇ, (c) pacchājātāṇ (1) āhāraṇ, (2) indriyaṇ.

(a) *Salajāto vipākāvyākato kiriyāvyākato eko khandho*
tiṇṇaṃ khandhānaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ . . .
dve . . . dvinnāṃ khandhānaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpā-
naṃ atthi . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākato eko khandho
tiṇṇaṃ khandhānaṃ kaṭattā ca rūpānaṃ . . . dve . . . dvin-
naṃ khandhānaṃ kaṭattā ca rūpānaṃ atthi . . . Khandhā
vatthussa, vatthu khandhānaṃ atthi. Ekaṃ mahābhūtaṃ
tiṇṇaṃ mahābhūtānaṃ . . . dve . . . dvinnāṃ mahābhū-
tānaṃ atthi . . . Mahābhūtā cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rū-
pānaṃ kaṭattā ca¹ rūpānaṃ upādārūpānaṃ ca atthipaccayena
paccayo. Bāhiraṃ . . . Āhārasamuṭṭhānaṃ . . . Utusamuṭ-
ṭhānaṃ . . . Asaññasattānaṃ ekaṃ mahābhūtaṃ tiṇṇaṃ
mahābhūtānaṃ atthi . . . Mahābhūtā [cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca
rūpānaṃ]² kaṭattā ca¹ rūpānaṃ upādārūpānaṃ ca atthipacca-
yena paccayo.

(b) Arahā cakkhuṃ aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassati; sotāṇ . . . rūpe . . . vatthuj aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassati; dibbena cakkhunā rūpaṃ passati, dibbhāya sotadhātuyā saddaṃ sunāti.

Rūpāyatanaṃ cakkhaviññāṇassa atthipaccayena paccayo.
Saddāyatanaṃ . . . *pe* . . . phoṭṭhabbāyatanaṃ kāya-
viññāṇassa atthi. . . Cakkhāyatanaṃ cakkhaviññāṇassa
atthi. . . Sotāyatanaṃ sotaviññāṇassa. . . Kāyāyatanaṃ
kāyaviññāṇassa atthi. . . Vatthu vipākāvyākātānaṃ kīri-
yāvyākātānaṃ khandhānaṃ atthi. . .

(c) Pacchājātā vipākāvyākātā kiriyavyākātā khandhā¹ purejātassa imassa kāyassa atthi. . . . Kabaḷinkāro² āhāro imassa kāyassa atthi. . . . Rūpajīvitindriyaṃ kaṭattā-rūpānaṃ atthipaccayena paccayo.

Avyākato dhammo kusalassa . . . atthip. paccayo.

(b) Sekhā vā puthujjanā va cakkhun aniccato dukkhato

¹ B. omits.

² B. omits bracketed clause.

³ B. Kabal'ik^o; K. Kavalink^o.

anattato vipassanti; sotaṇ . . . rūpe . . . vatthuṇ aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassanti; dibbena cakkhunā rūpaṇ passanti; dibbāya sotadhātuyā saddaṇ suṇanti. Vatthuṇ kusalānaṇ khandhānaṇ atthipaccayena paccayo.

Avyākato dhammo akusalassa . . . atthip. paccayo.

(b) Purejātaṇ cakkhuṇ assādeti abhinandati; taṇ ārabba rāgo, diṭṭhi, vicikicchā, uddhaccaṇ, domanassaṇ uppajjati; sotaṇ . . . pe . . . ghānaṇ . . . rūpe . . . vatthuṇ assādeti abhinandati; taṇ ārabba rāgo uppajjati . . . pe . . . domanassaṇ uppajjati. Vatthuṇ akusalānaṇ khandhānaṇ atthi. . .

Kusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā kusalassa dhammassa atthip. paccayo.

(a) Sahajāto kusalo eko khandho ca vatthuṇ ca tiṇṇaṇ khandhānaṇ atthi . . . pe . . . dve khandhā ca vatthuṇ ca dvinnaṇ khandhānaṇ atthi. . .

Kusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā avyākatassa dhammassa atthip. paccayo.

(a) Sahajātaṇ, (b) pacchājātaṇ, (c) āhāraṇ, (d) indriyaṇ.

(a) Kusalā khandhā ca mahābhūtā ca cittasamuṭṭhānānaṇ rūpānaṇ atthi. . .

(b, c) Kusalā khandhā ca kabalinkāro āhāro ca imassa kāyassa atthi. . .

(b, d) Kusalā khandhā ca rūpajīvitindriyaṇ ca kaṭattā-rūpānaṇ atthi. . .

Akusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā akusalassa dhammassa atthip. paccayo.

Sahajāto akusalo eko khandho ca vatthuṇ ca tiṇṇaṇ khandhānaṇ . . . tayo khandhā ca vatthuṇ ca ekassa khandhassa . . . dve khandhā ca vatthuṇ ca dvinnaṇ khandhānaṇ atthi. . .

Akusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā avyākatassa dhammassa atthip. paccayo.

(a, b, c, d):—(a) Akusalā khandhā ca mahābhūtā ca cittasamuṭṭhānānaṇ rūpānaṇ atthi. . .

(b, c) Akusalā khandhā ca kabalinkāro āhāro ca imassa kāyassa atthi. . .

(b, d) Akusalā khandhā ca rūpajīvitindriyaṇ ca kaṭattā-rūpānaṇ atthipaccayena paccayo.

22.

*Kusalo dhammo kusalassa . . . natthip. paccayo.**Purimā purimā kusalā khandhā pacchimānaṇ pacchimānaṇ kusalānaṇ khandhānaṇ natthipaccayena paccayo. . . Sankhittaṇ . . . yathā anantarapaccayaṇ evaṇvithāretabbay.*23.¹*Kusalo dhammo kusalassa . . . vigatap. paccayo.**Purimā purimā kusalā khandhā pacchimānaṇ pacchimānaṇ kusalānaṇ khandhānaṇ vipākapaccayena paccayo. . . Sankhittaṇ. Yathā anantarapaccayaṇ evaṇ vithāretabbay.*

24.

*Kusalo dhammo kusalassa . . . avigatap. paccayo.**Kusalo eko khandho tinnaṇ khandhānaṇ . . . dvinnay khandhānaṇ avigatapaccayena paccayo. . . Sankhittaṇ. Yathā atthipaccayaṇ evaṇ vithāretabbay.***Pañhāvārassa vibhango nīṭhito.**

[Gaṇanā

1. *Hetumūlakaṇ.*]

H 7 ²	Añ 3	K 7	Sp 3
Ā 9	N 13	Vi 1	Vpp 5
A 10	U 9	Āh 7	At 13
An 7	Pu 3	I 7	Nat 7
S 7	P 3	Jh 7	Vg 7
Sj 9	Ās 3	M 7	Avg 13

Hetupaccayā

H 4 ³	N 7	Jh 4	Vpp 3
Sj 7	V 1	M 4	At 7
Añ 3	I 4	Sp 3	Avg 7

¹ K. omits section. ² Hetuyā, etc.; paccayas all in locative case.³ K. adds . . . ; B. does not.

Hetu-sahajāta-

N-At-Avg ti 3	N-I-M-At-Avg ti 4
Añ-N-At-Avg ti 3	Añ-N-I-M-At-Avg ti 2
Añ N-Sp-At-Avg ti 3	Añ-N-I-M-Sp-At-Avg ti 2
N-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3	N-I-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 2
N-V-At-Avg ti 1	N-Vi-I-M-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-V-At-Avg ti 1	Añ-N-Vi-I-M-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-V-Sp-At-Avg ti 1	Añ-N-Vi-I-M-Sp-At-Avg ti 1
N-V-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1	N-Vi-I-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-V-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1	Añ-N-Vi-I-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1

Hetādhipati-sahajāta-

N-I-M-At-Avg ti 4	N-V-I-M-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-I-M-Sp-At-Avg ti 2	Añ-N-V-I-M-Sp-At-Avg ti 1
N-I-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 2	N-V-I-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1

Hetumūlakaṇ niṭṭhitāṇ.

Ārammaṇapaccayā ^o [Ārammaṇamūlakaṇ.]

A 7 ¹	Pu 3	At 3
N 3	Vpp 3	Avg 3
U 7		

Ārammaṇa-

A-U ti 7	A-U ti 7
Pu-At-Avg ti 3	A-U-Pu-At-Avg ti 1
N-Pu-Vpp-At-Avg 3	A-N-U-Pu-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1

[Adhipatimūlakaṇ.]

Adhipatipaccayā

H 4 ¹	U 7	M 7
Ā 7	Pu 1	Sp 3
Sj 7	V 1	Vpp 4
Añ 3	Āh 7	At 8
N 8	I 7	Avg 8

Adhipati-

At-Avg ti 8	Ā-U ti 7
N-At-Avg ti 8	Ā-U-Pu-At-Avg ti 1
N-Vpp-At-Avg ti 4	Ā-N-U-Pu-Vpp-At-Avg 1

¹ K. has here . . . ; B. has not.

Adhipati-sahajāta-

N-At-Avg ti 7	N-Vi-Āh-I-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-Sp-At-Avg ti 3	Añ-N-V-Āh-I-Sp-At-Avg ti 1
N-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3	N-V-Āh-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1
N-V-At-Avg ti 1	N-I-M-At-Avg ti 7
Añ-N-V-Sp-At-Avg ti 1	Añ-N-I-M-Sp-At-Avg ti 3
N-V-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1	N-I-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3
N-Āh-I-At-Avg ti 7	N-V-I-M-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-Āh-I-Sp-At-Avg ti 3	Añ-N-V-I-M-Sp-At-Avg ti 1
N-Āh-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3	N-V-I-M-Sp-At-Avg ti 1

Adhipati-hetu-sahajāta-

N-I-M-At-Avg ti 4	N-V-I-M-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-I-M-Sp-At-Avg ti 2	Añ-N-V-I-M-Sp-At-Avg ti 1
N-I-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 2	N-V-I-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1

[Anantaramūlakāṇ.]

Ananantarapaccayā

S 7 ¹	Ās 3	N 7
U 7	K 1	Vg 7

Anantara-samanantara-

U-Nat-Vg ti 7	U-Ās-Nat-Vg ti 3	U-K-At-Vg ti 1.
---------------	------------------	-----------------

[Samanantaramūlakāṇ.]

Samanantarapaccayā

A 7	Ās 3	Nat 7
U 7	K 1	Vg 7

Samanantara-anantara . . . (as in foregoing section).

[Sahajātamūlakāṇ.]

Sahajātapaccayā

H 7 ¹	V 1	Sp 3
A 7	Āh 7	Vpp 3
Añ 3	I 7	At 9
N 9	Jh 7	Avg 9
K 7	M 7	

Sahajāta-

N-At-Avg ti 9	N-V-At-Avg ti 1
Añ N-At-Avg ti 3	Añ-N-V-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-Sp-At-Avg ti 3	Añ-N-V-Sp-At-Avg ti 1
N-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3	N-V-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-Vp-At-Avg ti 1	Añ-N-V-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1

¹ K. has . . . ; B. has not.

[Aññamaññamūlakay.]

Aññamaññapaccayā

H 3	K 3	Vpp 1
A 3	V 1	At 3
S 3	Āh 3 . . . pe . . .	Avg 3
N 3	Sp 3	

Aññamañña-sahajāta-

N-At-Avg ti 3	N-V-At-Avg 1
N-Sp-At-Avg ti 3	N-V-Sp-At-Avg 1
N-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1	N-V-Vpp-At-Avg 1

[Nissayamūlakay.]

Nissayapaccayā

H 7	Añ 3	V 1	Vpp 5
Ā 3	U 1	Āh 7 . . . pe . . .	At 13
A 8	Pu 3	M 7	Avg 13
S 9	K 7	Sp 3	

Nissaya-

At-Avg ti 13	N-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3
A-At-Avg ti 8	Pu-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3
I-At-Avg ti 7	Ā-Pu-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3
Vpp-At-Avg ti 5	Ā-A-U-Pu-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1
A-Vpp-At-Avg ti 4	Pu-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1

Nissaya-sahajāta-

At-Avg ti 9	V-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-At-Avg ti 3	Añ-V-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-Sp-At-Avg ti 3	Añ-V-Sp-At-Avg ti 1
Vpp-At-Avg ti 1	Añ-V-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1	

[Upanissayamūlakay.]

Upanissayapaccayā

Ā 7 . . . pe . . .	Ās 3	Nat 7
S 7	K 2	Vg 7
N 1	Vpp 1	Avg 1
Pu 1	At 1	

Upanissaya-

Ā-A ti 7	An-S-Ās-Nat-Vg ti 3
Ā-A-Pu-At-Avg 1	K ti 2
Ā-A-N-Pu-Vpp-At-Avg 1	An-S-K-At-Vg ti 1
An-S-Nat-Vg ti 7	

[Purejātamūlakaya.]

Purejātapaccayā

Ā 3	N 3	1 1	At 3
A 1	U 1	Vpp 3	Avg 3

Purejāta-

At-Avg ti 3	Ā-A-U-At-Avg ti 1
N-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3	Ā-A-N-U-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1
Ā-At-Avg ti 3	N-I-Vp-At-Avg ti 1
Ā-N-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3	

[Pacchājātamūlakaya.]

Pacchājātapaccayā

Vpp 3	At 3	Avg 3
-------	------	-------

Pacchājāta-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3.

[Āsevanamūlakaya.]

Āsevanapaccayā

An 3	U 3	Vg 3
S 3	Nat 3	

Āsevana-An-S-U-Nat-Vg ti 3.

[Kammamūlakaya.]

An 1	N 7	Sp 3	Nat 1
S 1	U 2	Vpp 3	Vg 1
Sj 7	V 1 ¹	At 7	Avg 7
Āñ 3	Āh 7		

Kamma-

Upanissayan ti 2 An-S-U-Nat-Vg ti 1.

Kamma-sahajāta-

Āñ-N-Āh-At-Avg ti 7	Āñ-N-V-Āh-At-Avg ti 1
Āñ-N-Āh-[Sp] ² -At-Avg ti 3	Āñ-N-V-Āh-Sp-At-Avg ti 1
Āñ-N-Āh-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3	N-V-Āh-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1
N-V-Āh-At-Avg ti 1	Āñ-N-V-Āh-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1

Vipākapaccayā

[Vipākamūlakaya.]

H 1	Āñ 1	Āh 1 . . . pe . . .	At 1
A 1	N 1	Vpp 1	Avg 1
Sj 1	K 1		

¹ K. has satta (7). Comy. does not specify.² K. omits.

Vipāka-sahajāta-

N-At-Avg ti 1	N-Vp-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-At-Avg ti 1	Añ-N-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-Sp-At-Avg ti 1	

Āhārapaccayā

[Āhāramūlakap.]

A 7	N 7	I 7	At 7
Sj 7	K 7	Sp 3	Avg 7
Añ 3	V 1 ¹	Vpp 3	

Āhāra-At-Avg ti 7.

Āhāra-sahajāta-

N-At-Avg ti 7	N-K-V-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-At-Avg ti 3	Añ-N-K-V-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-Sp-At-Avg ti 3	Añ-N-K-V-Sp-At-Avg ti 1
N-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3	Añ-N-K-V-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1
N-V-At-Avg ti 1	N-I-At-Avg ti 7
Añ-N-V-At-Avg ti 1	Añ-N-I-At-Avg ti 3
Añ-N-V-Sp-At-Avg ti 1	Añ-N-I-Sp-At-Avg ti 3
N-V-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1	N-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3
Añ-N-V-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1	N-V-I-At-Avg ti 1
N-K-At-Avg ti 7	Añ-N-V-I-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-K-At-Avg ti 3	Añ-N-V-I-Sp-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-K-Sp-At-Avg ti 3	N-V-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1
N-K-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3	Añ-N-V-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1

Āhārādhipati-sahajāta-

N-I-At-Avg ti 7	N-V-I-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-I-Sp-At-Avg ti 3	Añ-N-V-I-Sp-At-Avg ti 1
N-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3	N-V-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1

Indriyapaccayā

[Indriyamūlakap.]

H 4	N 7	Jh 7	Vpp 3
A 7	Pu 1	M 7	At 7
Sj 7	V 1	Sp 3	Avg 7
Añ 3	Āh 7		
Indriya-At-Avg ti 7	Indriya-N-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3		
Indriya-N-At-Avg ti 7	Indriya-N-Pu-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1		

¹ K. satta.

Indriya-sahajāta-

N-At-Avg ti 7	N-V-Jh-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-At-Avg ti 3	Añ-N-V-Jh-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-Sp-At-Avg ti 3	Añ-N-V-Jh-Sp-At-Avg ti 1
N-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3	N-V-Jh-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1
N-V-At-Avg ti 1	Añ-N-V-Jh-Vpp-At-Avg ti 7
Añ-N-V-At-Avg ti 1	N-Jh-M-At-Avg ti 7
Añ-N-V-Sp-At-Avg ti 1	Añ-N-Jh-M-At-Avg ti 3
N-V-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1	Añ-N-Jh-M-Sp-At-Avg ti 3
Añ-N-V-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1	Jh-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3
N-M-At-Avg ti 7	N-V-Jh-M-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-M-At-Avg ti 3	Añ-N-V-Jh-M-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-M-Sp-At-Avg ti 3	Añ-N-V-Jh-M-Sp-At-Avg ti 1
N-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3	N-V-Jh-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1
N-V-M-At-Avg ti 1	Añ-N-V-Jh-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-V-M-At-Avg ti 1	N-Āh-At-Avg ti 7
N-V-M-Sp-At-Avg ti 1	Añ-N-Āh-At-Avg ti 3
N-V-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1	Añ-N-Āh-Sp-At-Avg ti 3
Añ-N-V-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1	N-Āh-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3
N-Jh-At-Avg ti 7	N-V-Āh-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-Jh-At-Avg ti 3	N-V-Āh-Sp-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-Jh-Sp-At-Avg ti 3	N-V-Āh-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1
N-Jh-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3	Añ-N-V-Āh-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1

Indriyādhipati-sahajāta-

N-Āh-At-Avg ti 7	N-M-At-Avg ti 7
Añ-N-Āh-Sp-At-Avg ti 3	Añ-N-M-Sp-At-Avg ti 3
N-Āh-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3	Añ-N-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3
N-V-Āh-At-Avg ti 1	N-V-M-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-V-Āh-Sp-At-Avg ti 1	Añ-N-V-M-Sp-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-V-Āh-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1	N-V-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1

Indriya-hetu-sahajāta-

N-M-At-Avg ti 4	Añ-N-V-M-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-M-At-Avg ti 2	Añ-N-V-M-Sp-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-M-Sp-At-Avg ti 2	N-V-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1
N-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 2	Añ-N-V-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1
N-V-M-At-Avg ti 1	

Indriya-hetādhipati-sahajāta-

N-M-At-Avg ti 4	N-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-M-Sp-At-Avg ti 2	Añ-N-V-M-Sp-At-Avg ti 1
N-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 2	N-V-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1

[Jhānamūlakaṇ.]

Jhānapaccayā

Sj 7	V 1	Sp 3	At 7
Añ 3	I 7	Vpp 3	Avg 7
N 7	M 7		

Jhāna-sahajāta-

N-At-Avg ti 7	Añ-N-M-At-Avg ti 3
Añ-N-At-Avg ti 3	Añ-N-M-Sp-At-Avg ti 3
Añ-N-Sp-At-Avg ti 3	N-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3
Añ-N-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3	N-V-M-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-V-At-Avg ti 1	Añ-N-V-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-V-Sp-At-Avg ti 1	An-N-V-M-Sp-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-V-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1	N-V-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1
N-I-At-Avg ti 7	Añ-N-V-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-I-At-Avg ti 3	N-I-M-At-Avg ti 7
Añ-N-I-Sp-At-Avg ti 3	Añ-N-I-M-At-Avg ti 3
N-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3	Añ-N-I-M-Sp-At-Avg ti 3
N-V-I-At-Avg ti 1	N-I-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3
Añ-N-V-I-At-Avg ti 1	N-V-I-M-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-V-I-Sp-At-Avg 1	Añ-N-V-I-M-At-Avg ti 1
N-V-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1	Añ-N-V-I-M-Sp-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-V-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1	N-V-I-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1
N-M-At-Avg ti 7	Añ-N-V-I-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1

[Maggamūlakaṇ.]

Maggapaccayā

H 4	N 3	Jh 7	Vpp 3
A 7	V 1	M 7	At 7
Sj 7	I 7	Sp 3	Avg 7
Añ 3			

Maggā-sahajāta-

N-At-Avg ti 7	N-I-At-Avg ti 7
Añ-N-At-Avg ti 3	Añ-N-I-At-Avg ti 3
Añ-N-Sp-At-Avg ti 3	Añ-N-I-Sp-At-Avg ti 3
N-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3	N-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3
N-V-At-Avg ti 1	N-V-I-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-V-At-Avg ti 1	Añ-N-V-I-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-V-Sp-At-Avg ti 1	Añ-N-V-I-Sp-At-Avg ti 3
N-V-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1	N-V-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-V-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1	Añ-N-V-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1

Magga-sahajāta- (continued)

N-Ih-At-Avg ti 7	N-I-Jh-At-Avg ti 7
Añ-N-Jh-At-Avg ti 3	Añ-N-I-Jh-At-Avg ti 3
Añ-N-Jh-Sp-At-Avg ti 3	Añ-N-I-Jh-Sp-At-Avg ti 3
N-Jh-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3	N-I-Jh-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3
N-V-Jh-At-Avg ti 1	N-V-I-Jh-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-V-Jh-At-Avg ti 1	Añ-N-V-I-Jh-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-V-Jh-Sp-At-Avg ti 1	Añ-N-V-I-Jh-Sp-At-Avg ti 1
N-V-Jh-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1	N-V-I-Jh-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-V-Jh-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1	Añ-N-V-I-Jh-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1

Maggādhīpati-sahajāta-

N-I-At-Avg ti 7	N-V-I-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-I-Sp-At-Avg ti 3	Añ-N-V-I-Sp-At-Avg ti 1
N-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3	N-V-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1

Magga-hetu-sahajāta-

N-I-At-Avg ti 4	Añ-N-V-I-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-I-At-Avg ti 2	Añ-N-V-I-Sp-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-I-Sp-At-Avg ti 2	N-V-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1
N-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti 2	Añ-N-V-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1
N-V-I-At-Avg ti 1	

Magga-hetādhīpati-sahajāta-

N-I-At-Avg ti 4	N-V-I-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-I-Sp-At-Avg ti 2	Añ-N-V-I-Sp-At-Avg ti 1
N-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti 2	N-V-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1

Sampayuttapaccayā

[Sampayuttamūlakay.]

H 3	Añ 3	V 1	At 3
A 3	N 3	Āh 3 ... pe ...	Avg 3
Sj 3	K 3	M 3	

Sampayutta-sahajāta-aññīmaññīna-nissaya-

At-Avg ti 3 V-At-Avg ti 1.

Vippayuttapaccayā

[Vippayuttamūlakay.]

H 3	Añ 1	Pa 3	M 3
Ā 3	N 5	K 3	At 5
A 4	U 1	V 1	Avg 5
Sj 3	Pu 3	Āh 3 ... pe ...	

Vippayutta-

At-Avg ti 5	Ā-A-N-U-Pu-At-Avg ti 1
N-At-Avg ti 5	N-Pu-I-At-Avg ti 1
A-N-At-Avg ti 4	Sj-N-At-Avg ti 3
N-I-At-Avg ti 3	Sj-Añ-N-At-Avg ti 1
Pu-At-Avg ti 3	Sj-N-V-At-Avg ti 1
N-Pu-At-Avg ti 2	Sj-Añ-N-V-At-Avg ti 1
Ā-N-Pu-At-Avg ti 3	

[Atthimūlakay.]

Atthipaccayā

* H 7	Añ 3	Pa 3	M 7
Ā 3	N 13	K 3	Sp 3
A 8	U 1	V 1	Vp 5
Sj 9	Pu 3	Āh 7 . . . pe . . .	Avg 13

[Pakiṇṇakay nāma imay:—]

Atthi-

Avg ti 13	Vp-Avg ti 5	N-Pu-Vp-Avg ti 3
N-Avg ti 13	N-Vp-Avg ti 5	Ā-Pu-Avg ti 3
A-Avg ti 8	A-N-Vp-Avg ti 4	Ā-N-Pu-Vp-Avg ti 3
A-N-Avg ti 8	A-N-I-Vp-Avg ti 3	Ā-A-U-Pu-Avg ti 1
Āh-Avg ti 7	Pa-Vp-Avg ti 3	Ā-A-N-U-Pu-Vp-Avg ti 1
I-Avg ti 7	Pu-Avg ti 3	N-Pu-I-Vp-Avg ti 1
N-I-Avg ti 7		

[Pakiṇṇakay nāma imay.]

Atthi-sahajūta-

N-Avg ti 9	Añ-N-Vp-Avg ti 1	Añ-N-V-Sp-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-Sp-Avg ti 3	N-V-Avg ti 1	N-V-Vp-Avg ti 1
N-Vp-Avg ti 3	Añ-N-V-Avg ti 1	Añ-N-V-Vp-Avg ti 1

[Natthimūlakay.]

Natthipaccayā

An 7	U 7	K 1
S 7	Ā 3	Vg 7

Natthi-anantara-samantara-upanissaya-

Vg ti 7	Ās-Vg ti 3	K-Vg ti 1.
---------	------------	------------

[Vigatamūlakay.]

Vigatapaccayā

An 7	U 7	K 1
S 7	Ās 3	Nat 7

Vigata-anantara-samanantara-upanissaya-

Nat ti 7	Ās-Nat ti 3	K-Nat ti 1.
----------	-------------	-------------

[Avigatamūlakaya.]

H 7	N 13	V 1	M 7
Ā 3	U 1	Āh 7	Sp 3
A 8	Pu 3	I 7	P 5
Sj 9	Pa 3	Jh 7	At 13
Āñ 3	K 7		

[Pakiṇṇakaya nāma :—]

Avigata-

At ti 13	Vp-At ti 5	N-Pu-Vp-At ti 3
N-At ti 13	N-Vp-At ti 5	Ā-Pu-At ti 3
A-At ti 8	A-N-Vp-At ti 4	Ā-N-Pu-Vp-At ti 3
A-N-At ti 8	N-I-Vp-At ti 3	Ā-A-U-Pu-At ti 1
Āh-At ti 7	Pa-Vp-At ti 3	Ā-A-N-U-Pu-Vp-At ti 1
I-At ti 7	Pu-At ti 3	N-Pu-I-Vp-At ti 1
N-I-At ti 7		

[Pakiṇṇakaya nāma :—]

Avigata-sahajāta-

N-At ti 9	N-Vp-At ti 3	Āñ-N-V-Sp-At ti 1
Āñ-N-At ti 3	Āñ-N-Vp-At ti 1	N-V-Vp-At ti 1
Āñ-N-Sp-At ti 3	N-V-At ti 1	Āñ-N-V-Vp-At ti 1

Pañhāvārassa annomagaṇaṇā niṭṭhitā.

[Pañhāvārassa paccanīya-uddhāra.¹]

Kusalo dhammo (a) kusalassa dhammassa

ārammaṇa-
sahajāta-
upanissaya- } paccayena paccayo.

Kusalo dhammo (b) akusalassa dhammassa

ārammaṇa-
upanissaya- } paccayena paccayo.

Kusalo dhammo (c) avyākatassa dhammassa

ārammaṇa-
[sahajāta-²]
upanissaya-
paccāhājāta
kamma- } paccayena paccayo.

Kusalo dhammo (d) kusalassa ca avyākatassa ca dhammassa saha-jata-paccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo (a) akusalassa dhammassa . . . (d) . . . (these correspond to (a)-(d) above, substituting kusalo for akusalo and v.v.).

¹ See below p. 191. Cf. Omy. hereon.² K. omits.

Avyākato dhammo (a) avyākatassa dhammassa

ārammaṇa-	}	paccayena paccayo..
sahajāta-		
upanissaya-		
purejāta-		
pacchājāta-		
āhāra-		
kamma-		

Avyākato dhammo (b) kusalassa dhammassa

ārammaṇa-	}	paccayena paccayo.
upanissaya-		
purejāta-		

Avyākato dhammo (c) akusalassa dhammassa

(as for (b).)

Kusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā (a) . . .

sahajātaṃ, purejātaṃ;
sahajātaṃ, pacchājātaṃ, āhāraṃ, indriyaṃ (c) . .

Akusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā (a) . . .

(as for (c) above.)

Akusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā (c) . . .

(as for (c) above.)

Pañhāvārassa paccaniya-uddhāraṃ.¹

Na-H ² 15... pe...	Na-N 11	Na-Sp 11	No-Nat 15
Na-S 15	Na-U 15... pe...	Na-Vpp 9	No-Vg 15
Na-Sj 11	Na-M 15	Na-At 9	No-Avg 9
Na-Añ 11			

Na-hotupaccayā

Nā-Ā 15... pe... Na-Sj 11... pe... (continue as above).
Nā-S 15

Na-hotupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-A 15	Na-Añ 11	Na-Pa 15... pe...	No-At 9
Na-An 15	Na-N 11	Na-M 15	No-Nat 15
Na-S 15	Na-U 13	Na-Sp 11	No-Vg 15
Na-Sj 11	Na-Pu 13	Na-Vpp 9	No-Avg 9

¹ K. omits this title. Cf. P.T.S. Pali Dicty.: uddhāraṃ = 'synopsis' in Dpvs. v. 37; SnA, 237.

² All as before in the locative case.

Na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā na-adhipatipaccayā na-anan-
tarapaccayā na-samanantarapaccayā

Na-Sj 11	Na-Pu 13	Na-Sp 11	No-Nat 15
Na-Añ 11	Na-Pa 13	Na-Vpp 9	No-Vg 15
Na-N 11	Na-Ās 15 . . . pe . . .	No-At 9	No-Avg 9
Na-U 13	Na-M 15		

Na-hotupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccaya na-adhipatipaccayā na-anan-
tarapaccayā na-samanantarapaccayā na-sahajātupaccayā

Na-Añ 11	Na-Pu 11	Na-Sp 11	No-Nat 11
Na-N 11	Na-Pa 9	Na-Vpp 9	No-Vg 11
Na-U 7	Na-Ās 11 . . . pe . . .	No-At 9	No-Avg 9

As above, adding na-aññamaññāpaccayā

Na-N 11	Na-Pa 9	Na-Sp 11	No-Nat 11
Na-U 7	Na-Ās 11	Na-Vpp 9	No-Vg 11
Na-Pu 11	. . . pe . . .	No-At 9	No-Avg 9

As above, adding na-nissayapaccayā

Na-U 5	Na-Ās 11 . . . pe . . .	No-At 9	No-Vg 11
Na-Pu 11	Na-Sp 11	No-Nat 11	No-Avg 9
Na-Pa 9	Na-Vpp 9		

As above, adding na-upanissayapaccayā

Na-Pu 5	Na-Sp 5	No-At 2	No-Vg 5
Na-Pa 3	Na-Vpp 3	No-Nat 5	No-Avg 2
Na-Ās 5 . . . pe . . .			

As above, adding na-purejātupaccayā

Na-Pa 3	Na-Vpp 3	No-Vg 5
Na-Ās 5 . . . pe . . .	No-At 2	No-Avg 2
Na-Sp 5	No-Nat 5	

As above, adding na-paechājātupaccayā

Na-Ās 3	Na-Vpp 3	No-Vg 3
Na-K 1	No-At 2	No-Avg 2
Na-V 3 . . . pe . . .	No-Nat 3	

As above, adding na-āsevanapaccayā na-kammaṇapaccayā

Na-V 1	Na-Vpp 1 ¹	No-Vg 1
Na-Āh 1 . . . pe . . .	No-Nat 1	

As above, adding na-vipākāpaccayā na-āhārapaccayā na-jhānapaccayā

Na-M 1	Na-Vpp 1	No-Vg 1
Na-Sp 1	No-Nat 1	

¹ K. has after this No-Atthiyā 1, No-Natthiyā, etc.

As above, adding na-maggapaccayā na-sampayuttapaccayā na-vippa-
yuttapaccayā no-natthipaccayā

No-Vg 1.

Na-hetupaccayā . . . pe . . . na-indriyapaccayā

Na-Jh 1

Na-Sp 1

No-Nat 1

Na-M 1

Na-Vpp 1

No-Vg 1

Na-hetupaccayā . . . pe . . . no-natthipaccayā

No-Vg 1.

Na-hetu-mūlakay niṭṭhitay.

Na-ārammanapaccayā [2. Na-Ārammaṇa.]

Na-H 15

Na-Añ 11

Na-Pa 15 . . . pe . . .

No-At 9

Na-A 15

Na-N 11

Na-M 15

No-Nat 15

Na-An 15

Na-U 13

Na-Sp 11

No-Vg 15

Na-S 15

Na-Pu 13

Na-Vpp 9

No-Avg 9

Na-Sj 11

Na-ārammanapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-adhipatipaccayā . . . na-
sahajātapaccayā

Na-Añ 11

Na-Pu 9

No-At 9

Na-N 11

Na-Ās 11 . . . pe . . .

No-Nat 11

Na-U 7

Na-Sp 11

No-Vg 11

Na-Pu 11

Na-Vpp 9

No-Avg 9

. . . yathā na-hetumūlakay evay viṭṭhāretabbay.

Na-adhipatipaccayā, na-anantarapaccayā, na-samanantarapaccayā
yathā hetumūlakay.

Na-sahajātapaccayā [6. Na-sahajāta.]

Na-H 11

Na-Pa 9

No-At 9

Na-Ā . . . pe . . .

Na-Ās 11 . . . pe . . .

No-Nat 11

Na-S 11

Na-Sp 11

No-Vg 11

Na-Añ 11 . . . pe . . .

Na-Vpp 9

No-Avg 9

Na-Pu 11

Na-sahajātapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammanapaccayā

Na-A 11 . . . pe . . .

Na-U 7

Na-Ās 11 . . . pe . . .

(omitting Na-Sj)

Na-Pu 11

Na-Sp 11

Na-N 11

Na-Pa 9

Na-Vpp 9 . . . (as in preceding).

Na-sahajātapaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . sankhātay.

[7. Na-aññamaññapaccayā.]

Na-aññamaññapaccayā

Na-H 11 . . . pe . . .
 (omitting No. 7)
 Na-Sp 11

Na-Vpp 9 . . . pe . . .
 (as in preceding).

Na-aññamaññapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammanapaccayā

Na-A 11 . . . pe . . . Na-U 7 Na-Vpp 9 . . . pe . . .
 (omitting No. 7) Na-Pu 11 . . . pe . . . (as in preceding).
 Na-N 11 Na-Sp 11

Na-annamannapaccayā . . . na-samanantarapaccayā na-sahajātāpaccayā

Na-N 11 Na-Pa 9 Na-Vpp 9 . . . pe . . .
 Na-U 7 Na-Ās 11 . . . pe . . . (as in preceding).
 Na-Pa 11 Na-Sp 11

. . . sankhittaya . . .

[8. Na-nissaya.]

Na-nissayapaccayā

Na-H 11 . . . pe . . .
 (omitting No. 8)
 Na-Pu 11

Na-Pa 9
 Na-Ās 11 . . . pe . . .
 (finish as in preceding).

Na-nissayapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammanapaccayā

Na-A 11 . . . pe . . . Na-U 5 Na-Ās 11 . . . pe . . .
 (omitting No. 8) Na-Pu 11 Na-Sp 11
 Na-Āñ 11 Na-Pa 9 Na-Vpp 9 . . . (as in preceding).

Na-nissaya paccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . na-aññamaññapaccayā na-upanissayapaccayā

Na-Pu 5 Na-Sp 5 No-Nat 5
 Na-Pa 3 Na-Vpp 3 No-Vg 5
 Na-Ās 5 . . . pe . . . No-At 2 No-Avg 2

. . . sankhittaya . . .

[9. Na-upanissaya.]

Na-upanissayapaccayā

Na-H 15 Na-Sj 11 Na-Pa 15 . . . pe . . . No-At 9
 Na-Ā 13 Na-Āñ 11 Na-M 15 No-Nat 15
 Na-A 15 Na-N 11 Na-Sp 11 No-Vg 15
 Na-Ān 15 Na-Pu 13 Na-Vpp 9 No-Avg 9
 Na-S 15

Na-upanissayapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-A 13	Na-Añ 7	Na-M 13	No-Nat 13
Na-An 13	Na-N 5	Na-Sp 7	No-Vg 13
Na-S 13	Na-Pu 9	Na-Vpp 5 ¹	No-Avg 2
Na-Sj 7	Na-Pa 13... <i>pe...</i>	No-At 2	

Na-upanissayapaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . na-sahajātapaccayā

Na-Añ 7	Na-Ās 7... <i>pe...</i> ²	No-Nat 7
Na-N 5	Na-Sp 7	No-Vg 7
Na-Pu 5	Na-Vpp 3	No-Avg 2
Na-Pa 5	No-At 2	

Na-upanissayapaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . na-aññamaññapaccayā

Na-N 5	Na-Ās 7... <i>pe...</i> ³	No-At 2 . . .
Na-Pu 5	Na-Sp 7	(as in preceding).
Na-Pa 5	Na-Vpp 3	

Na-upanissaya-paccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . na-nissayapaccayā

Na-Pu 5	Na-Sp 5	No-Nat 5
Na-Pa 3	Na-Vpp 3	No-Vg 5
Na-Ās 5... <i>pe...</i>	No-At 2	No-Avg 2

. . . *sankhittay* . . .

Na-purejātapaccayā [10. *Na-purejāta.*]

Na-H 13... <i>pe...</i>	Na-U 13... <i>pe...</i>	No-At 9
Na-S 13	Na-M 13	No-Nat 13
Na-Sj 11	Na-Sp 11	No-Vg 13
Na-Añ 11	Na-Vpp 9	No-Avg 9
Na-N 11		

Na-purejātapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-A 13	Na-N 11	Na-Sp 11	No-Nat 13
Na-An 13	Na-U 9	Na-Vpp 9	No-Vg 13
Na-S 13	Na-Pa 13... <i>pe...</i>	No-At 9	No-Avg 9
Na-Añ 11	Na-M 13		

Na-purejātapaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . na-sahajātapaccayā

Na-Añ 11	Na-Pa 9	Na-Vpp 9	No-Vg 11
Na-N 11	Na-Ās 11... <i>pe...</i>	No-At 9	No-Avg 9
Na-U 5	Na-Sp 11	No-Nat 11	

Na-purejātapaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . na-nissayapaccayā

Na-U 5	Na-Sp 11	
Na-Pa 9	Na-Vpp 9	
Na-Ās 11 . . . <i>pe...</i>	No-At 9... (as in preceding).	

¹ K. Na-Sp 13, Na-Vpp 7.

² K. omits No. 14; B. inserts.

³ B. omits No. 13; K. inserts.

Na-purejātapaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . na-upanissayapaccayā

Na-Pa 3	Na-Sp 5	No-At 2	No-Vg 5
Na-Ās 5...pe...	Na-Vpp 3	No-Nat 5	No-Avg 2

Na-pacchājātapaccayā [11. Na-pacchājāta.]

Na-H 15...pe...	Na-N 9	Na-M 15	No-Nat 15
Na-S 15	Na-U 15	Na-Sp 11	No-Vg 15
Na-Sj 9	Na-Pu 13	Na-Vpp 9	No-Avg 9
Na-Āñ 11	Na-Ās 15...pe...	No-At 9	

Na-pacchājātapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-A 15...pe...	Na-N 9	Na-M 15
Na-S 15	Na-U 13	Na-Sp 11
Na-Sj 9	Na-Pu 13	Na-Vpp 9 . . .
Na-Āñ 11	Na-Ās 15...pe...	(as in preceding).

Na-pacchājātapaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . na-upanissayapaccayā

Na-Pu 3	No-At 2	No-Vg 3
Na-Ās 3...pe...	No-Nat 3	No-Avg 2
Na-Vpp 3		

. . . sankhittāy . . .

Na-āsevanapaccayā yathā hetupaccayā, evaṃ.

Na-kammaṇapaccayā [13. Na-kamma.]

Na-H 15...pe...	Na-Pu 13	Na-Vpp 9
Na-S 15	Na-Pa 15...pe...	No-At 9
Na-Sj 11	(omitting No. 13)	No-Nat 15
Na-Āñ 11	Na-M 15	No-Vg 15
Na-N 11	Na-Sp 11	No-Avg 9
Na-U 15		

Na-kammaṇapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-A 15	Na-Pu 13	. . . sankhittāy
. . . sankhittāy	Na-Pa 15	No-Avg 9
Na-U 13		

Na-kammaṇapaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . na-nissayapaccayā

Na-U 5	Na-Pa 9	. . . sankhittāy
Na-Pu 11	Na-Ās 11	No-Avg 9

Na-kammaṇapaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . na-upanissayapaccayā

Na-Pu 5	(omitting No. 13)	Na-Vpp 1	No-Nat 5
Na-Pa 1	Na-Sp 5	No-At 5	No-Vg 5
Na-Ās 5...pe...			

Na-kammappaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . na-pacchājātapaccayā
 Na-Ās 1 . . . *pe* . . . (omitting No. 13) . . . No-Vg 1
 . . . *sankhittay* . . .

[14. *Na-vipākappaccayā yathā hetumūlakay, evay.*]

15. *Na-āhāra.*

Na-āhārapaccayā na-hetupaccayā
 Na-Ā 15 . . . *pe* . . . Na-Sj 11 . . . *pe* . . . Na-Pu 13
 Na-S 15 Na-U 11 . . . *sankhittay* . . .

Na-āhārapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā
 Na-A 15 Na-U 13 No-Avg 9
 . . . *sankhittay* *sankhittay* . . .

Na-āhārapaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . na-pacchājātapaccayā
 Na-Añ 11 Na-Pa 9 No-At 9
 Na-N 11 Na-Ās 11 . . . *pe* . . . No-Nat 11
 Na-U 7 Na-Sp 11 No-Vg 11
 Na-Pu 11 Na-Vpp 9 No-Avg 9

Na-āhārapaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . *sankhittay* . . .
 Na-U 5 Na-V 5 Na-Vpp 3
 Na-Pu 5 Na-I 3 No-At 2
 Na-Pa 3 Na-Jh 5 No-Nat 5
 Na-Ās 5 Na-M 5 No-Vg 5
 Na-K 5 Na-Sp 5 No-Avg 2

Na-āhārapaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . na-pacchājātapaccayā
 Na-Ās 3 Na-I 5 No-At 2 No-Vg 3
 Na-K 1 Na-Jh 3 . . . *pe* . . . No-Nat 3 No-Avg 2
 Na-V 3 Na-Vpp 3

Na-āhārapaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . na-kammappaccayā
 Na-V 1 Na-Jh 1 . . . *pe* . . . No-Vg 1.

Na-āhārapaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . no-natthipaccayā
 No-Vg 1.

[16. *Na-indriya.*]

Na-indriyapaccayā
 Na-H 15 Na-Ā 15 . . . *sankhittay* . . . No-Vg 9.

Na-indriyapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā . . . *sankhittay* . . .
 Na-U 13 . . . *sankhittay* . . . No-Avg 9.

Na-indriyapaccayā na-hotupaccayā . . . *sankhittāṇ* . . . na-sahajāta-paccayā

Na-Añ 11	Na-Pa 9	Na-Sp 11	No-Nat 11
Na-N 11	Na-Ās 11 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	Na-Vpp 9	No-Vg 11
Na-U 7	(<i>omitting</i> No. 16)	No-At 9	No-Avg 9
Na-Pu 11			

Na-indriyapaccayā na-hotupaccayā . . . *sankhittāṇ* . . . na-upanis-sayapaccayā

Na-Pu 5	Na-Ās 5	Na-V 5	. . . <i>kūtabbāṇ</i> . . .
Na-Pa 3	Na-K 5	Na-Āh 3	

Na-purejātapaccayā¹ na-pacchājātapaccayā²

Na-Ās 3	Na-Jh 3 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	No-Nat 3
Na-K 1	Na-Vpp 3	No-Vg 3
Na-V 3	No-At 2	No-Avg 2
Na-Āh 2		

Na-indriyapaccayā na-hotupaccayā . . . *sankhittāṇ* . . . na-kamma-paccayā

Na-V 1	Na-Vpp 1	No-Vg 1
Na-Jh 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	No-Nat 1	

Na-indriyapaccayā na-hotupaccayā . . . *sankhittāṇ* . . . na-vipāka-paccayā na-jhānapaccayā . . . na-vippayuttapaccayā no-natthipaccayā

No-Vg 1.

17, 18. *Na-jhānapaccayā, na-magga-paccayā, yathā na-hetumūlakaṇ evaṇ vitthāretabbāṇ.*

19. *Na-sampayuttapaccayā yathā aññamūlakaṇ evaṇ vitthāretabbāṇ.*

[20. *Na-vippayutta.*]

Na-vippayuttapaccayā

Na-hotuyā 9 . . . *pe* . . . (*omitting* No. 20) . . . No-Avg 9.

Na-vippayuttapaccayā na-hotupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-A 9 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	Na-Pu 9 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .
Na-N 9	(<i>omitting</i> No. 20) ³
Na-U 5	No-Avg 9

Na-vippayuttapaccayā na-hotupaccayā . . . na-nissayapaccayā

Na-U 3 Na-Pu 9 . . . *pe* . . . No-Avg 9.

¹ So both B. and K.

² K. omits.

³ K. also omits Na-kamme nava.

Na-vippayuttapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā . . .
mūlakāṇ sankhittāṇ . . . na-upanissayapaccayā

Na-Pu 3	Na-M 1	No-At 2	No-Vg 3
Na-Pa 3	Na-V 3 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	No-Nat 3	No-Avg 2
Na-Ās 3	Na-Sp 3		

Na-vippayuttapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā . . .
mūlakāṇ sankhittāṇ . . . na-kammaṇapaccayā na-vipākaṇapaccayā
 na-indriyapaccayā

Na-Jh 1 . . . *pe* . . . No-Vg 1.

[21. *No-atthi.*]

No-atthipaccayā

Na-H 9 . . . *pe* . . . No-Avg 9 (*omitting* No. 21).

No-atthipaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-N 9 Na-U 2.

No-atthipaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . na-nissayapaccayā

Na-U 2 Na-Pu 9 No-Avg 9.

No-atthipaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā . . . *mūlakāṇ*
sankhittāṇ . . . na-upanissayapaccayā

Na-Pu 2 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	Na-Vpp 2	No-Vg 2
Na-Ās 2	No-Nat 2	No-Avg 2 ¹
Na-V 2 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .		

No-atthipaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . *mūlakāṇ sankhittāṇ* . . . na-
 āsevanapaccayā na-vipākaṇapaccayā na-āhārapaccayā na-
 indriyapaccayā²

No-Avg 2.

No-atthipaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . *sankhittāṇ* . . . na-āsevana-
 paccayā na-vipākaṇapaccayā na-āhārapaccayā³ na-vipayutta-
 paccayā

No-Nat 2 No-Vg 2.⁴

No-atthipaccayā na-hetupaccayā⁵ no-vigatapaccayā

No-Avg 2.

[22. *No-natthi.*]

No-natthipaccayā

Na-H 15 . . . *sankhittāṇ* . . .

¹ K. *omits*. ² K. *adds* na-vippayuttapaccayā no-vigatapaccayā.

³ B. *adds* na-indriya°. ⁴ B. *adds* No-Avg 2. ⁵ *Sic* B. and K.

23. *No-natthiyā ca no-vigate ca na-hetupaccayā-sadisay.*

[24. *No-avigata.*]

No-avigatapaccayā

Na-H 9 Na-Ā 9 Na-A 9 No-Vg 9.

No-avigatapaccayā no-atthipaccayasadisay.

Pañhāvārassa paccanīya-gaṇanā niṭṭhitā.

Hetupaccayā

[1. *Hetu na.*]

Na-Ā 7 ... <i>pe</i> ...	Na-U 7 ... <i>pe</i> ...	Na-Vpp 3
Na-S 7	Na-M 7	No-Nat 7
Na-Añ 3	Na-Sp 3	No-Vg 7

Hetu-sahajāta-nissaya-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 7 ... <i>pe</i> ...	Na-U 7 ... <i>pe</i> ... ¹	Na-Vpp 3
Na-S 7	Na-M 7	(as above).
Na-Añ 3	Na-Sp 3	

Hetu-sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 3 ... <i>pe</i> ...	Na-U 3 ... <i>pe</i> ...	No-Nat 3
Na-S 3	Na-Vpp 3	No-Vg 3

Hetu-sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-sampayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 3 ... <i>pe</i> ...	Na-M 3	No-Nat 3
Na-S 3	Na-Vpp 3	No-Vg 3
Na-U 3 ... <i>pe</i> ... ²		

Hetu-sahajāta-nissaya-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 3 ... <i>pe</i> ...	Na-U 3 ... <i>pe</i> ...	No-Nat 3
Na-S 3	Na-Sp 3	No-Vg 3
Na-Añ 3		

Hetu-sahajāta-nissaya-vipāka-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 1 ... <i>pe</i> ...	Na-U 1 ... <i>pe</i> ...	No-Nat 1
Na-S 1 ³	Na-Vpp 1 ³	No-Vg 1
Na-Añ 1		

Hetu-sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-vipāka-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 1 ... <i>pe</i> ...	(omitting Na-V)	No-Nat 1
Na-S 1	Na-Vpp 1	No-Vg 1
Na-U 1 ... <i>pe</i> ... ²		

¹ K. omits na-kamme and na-āhāre.

² K. omits na-paṇḍhāte.

³ K. omits.

Hetu-sahajāta - aññamañña - nissaya - vipāka - sampayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 1 . . . pe . . . Na-U 1 . . . pe . . .

Na-S 1 No-Vg 1 (omitting the Nos. named above).

Hetu-sahajāta-nissaya-vipāka-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 1 . . . pe . . .

Na-S 1, etc. (omitting only the Paccayas named above).

Hetu-sahajāta - aññamañña - nissaya - vipāka - vippayutta - atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 1 . . . pe . . . (omitting only the Paccayas named above).

Hetu-sahajāta-nissaya-indriya-magga-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 4 . . . pe . . . Na-U 4 . . . pe . . .² Na-Vpp 2

Na-S 4 Na-Jh 4 No-Nat 4

Na-Añ 2¹ Na-Sp 2 No-Vg 4

Hetu-sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-indriya-magga-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 2 . . . pe . . . (omitting only the Paccayas named above)

Hetu-sahajāta - aññamañña - nissaya-indriya-³magga-sampayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 2 . . . pe . . . (omitting only the Paccayas named above).

Hetu-sahajāta-nissaya-indriya-magga-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 2 . . . pe⁴ . . . (omitting only the Paccayas named above).

Hetu-sahajāta-nissaya-vipāka-indriya-magga-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 1 . . . pe . . . (omitting only the Paccayas named above).

Hetu-sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-vipāka-indriya-magga-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 1 . . . pe⁵ . . . (omitting only the Paccayas named above).

Hetu-sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-vipāka-indriya-magga-sampayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 1 . . . pe⁶ . . . (omitting as before).

¹ K. has cattāri, but cf. Comy. hereon. ² K. omits na-kamme.

³ K. omits, and in the locatives also, with B., hence the first omission is probably an error.

⁴ K. omits na-kamme.

⁵ K. omits na-vippayutte.

⁶ K. omits na-āhāre.

Hetu-sahajāta-nissaya-vipāka-indriya-magga-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 1 . . . pe¹ . . . (omitting as before).

Hetu-sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-vipāka-indriya-magga-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 1 . . . pe . . . (omitting as before).

Hetādhīpati-sahajāta-nissaya-indriya-magga-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 4 Na-Āñ 2 Na-Sp 2 No-Nat 4

Na-An 4 Na-U 4 . . . pe . . . Na-Vpp 2 No-Vg 4

Na-S 4 Na-Jh 4

Hetādhīpati-sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-indriya-magga-sampayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 2 . . . pe . . . (omitting only the Paccayas named above).

Hetādhīpati-sahajāta-nissaya-indriya-magga-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 2 . . . pe . . . (omitting only as before).

Hetādhīpati-sahajāta-nissaya-vipāka-indriya-magga-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 1 . . . pe² . . . (omitting only as before).

Hetādhīpati-sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-vipāka-indriya-magga-sampayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 1 . . . pe . . . (omitting only as before).

Hetādhīpati-sahajāta-nissaya-vipāka-indriya-magga-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 1 . . . pe³ . . . (omitting only as before).

Hetumūlakāya nīṭṭhitāya.

Ārammanapaccayā

[2. Ārammaṇa na-].

Na-H 9 Na-A 9 . . . pe . . . No-Avg 9 (omitting only No. 2).

Ārammaṇādhīpati-upanissayan ti

Na-H 7 . . . pe . . . (omitting only Nos. 2, 3, 9).

Ārammaṇa-purejāta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . pe . . . (omitting only Nos. 2, 10, 21, 24).

¹ K. omits na-samanantare, but inserts na-maggo.

² K. omits na-vippayutte and no-natthiyā.

³ K. omits na-upanissayo and no-natthiyā.

Ārammaṇa-nissaya-purejāta-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti
Na-H 3 . . . *pe*¹ . . . (omitting only Nos. 2, 8, 10, 20, 21, 24).

Ārammaṇādhipati-upanissaya-purejāta-atthi-avigatan ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . . (omitting only Nos. 2, 3, 9, 10, 21, 24).

Ārammaṇādhipati-nissaya-upanissaya-purejāta-vippayutta-atthi-
avigatan ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . . (omitting only Nos. 2, etc.).

Ārammaṇamūlakaya nittāhitaṇ.

[3. Adhipati na-.]

Adhipatipaccayā

Na-H 10	Na-Sj 7	Na-Pu 10 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	No-At 7
Na-Ā 7	Na-Añ 8	Na-M 10	No-Nat 10
Na-A 10	Na-N 7	Na-Sp 8	No-Vg 10
Na-S 10	Na-U 7	Na-Vpp 7	No-Avg 7

Adhipati-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 8	Na-Sj 1	Na-Pu 7	Na-Sp 4
Na-Ā 7	Na-Añ 4	Na-Pa 8	Na-Vpp 4 ³
Na-A 8	Na-N 1	Na-Ās 8 ² . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	No-Nat 8
Na-S 8	Na-U 7	Na-M 8	No-Vg 8

Adhipati-nissaya-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 8	Na-Sj 1	Na-Pa 8	Na-Vpp 3
Na-Ā 7	Na-Añ 4	Na-Ās 8 ⁴ . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	No-Nat 8
Na-A 8	Na-U 7	Na-M 8	No-Vg 8
Na-S 8	Na-Pu 7	Na-Sp 4 ⁵	

Adhipati-nissaya-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 4	Na-S 4	Na-Pu 3
Na-Ā 3	Na-Añ 4	Na-Pa 4 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .
Na-A 4	Na-U 3	No-Vg 4 (omitting 20, 21, 24).

Adhipati-ārammaṇūpanissayan ti

Na-H 7 . . . *pe* . . . (omitting 3, 2, 9).

Adhipati-ārammaṇūpanissaya-purejāta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . . (omitting 3, 2, 9, 10, etc.⁶).

Adhipati-ārammaṇa-nissaya-upanissaya-purejāta-vippayutta-atthi-
avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . . (omitting 3, 2, 8, etc.⁷).

¹ K. inserts na-vippayutte.

³ K. has tīṇi.

⁶ K. also omits 15 and 20.

⁴ K. omits.

² K. omits.

⁵ K. has 8.

⁷ K. also omits 6.

Adhipati-sahajāta nissaya-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 7 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	Na M 7	No-Nat 7
Na-Sp 3	Na-Vpp 3	No Vg 7

Adhipati-sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-sampayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . . (*omitting* 3, 6, *etc.*).

Adhipati-sahajāta-nissaya-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . . (*omitting* 3, 6, *etc.*).

Adhipati-sahajāta-nissaya-vipāka-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . . (*omitting* 3, 6, *etc.*¹).

Adhipati-sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-vipāka-sampayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na H 1 . . . *pe* . . . (*omitting* 3, 6, 7, *etc.*).

Adhipati-sahajāta-nissaya-vipāka-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . . (*omitting* 3, 6, 8, *etc.*).

Adhipati² - sahajāta - aññamañña - nissaya - vipāka - vippayutta - atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . . (*omitting* 3, 6, 7, *etc.*).

Adhipati-sahajāta-nissaya-āhāra-indriya-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 7 . . . <i>pe</i> ³ . . .	Na-Sp 3	No-Nat 7
Na-M 7	Na Vpp 3	No-Vg 7

Adhipati-sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-āhāra-indriya-sampayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . . (*omitting* 3, 6, 7, *etc.*⁴).

Adhipati-sahajāta-nissaya-āhāra-indriya-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . . (*omitting* 3, 6, 8, *etc.*).

Adhipati-sahajāta-nissaya-vipāka-āhāra-indriya-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . . (*omitting* 3, 6, 8, *etc.*).

Adhipati-sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-vipāka-āhāra-indriya-sampayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . . (*omitting* 3, 6, 7, *etc.*).

Adhipati-sahajāta-nissaya-vipāka-āhāra-indriya-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . . (*omitting* 3, 6, 8, *etc.*).

¹ K. omits also 11.

² B. omits this group.

³ K. omits 5, and gives 3 for Na-U.

⁴ K. omits also 18 and 20.

Adhipati-sahajāta-nissaya-indriya-magga-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 7 . . . *pe*¹ . . . Na-Sp 3 No-Nat 7
Na-Jh 7 Na-Vpp 3² No-Vg 7

Adhipati-sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-indriya-magga-sampayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . . (omitting 3, 6, 7, etc.³).

Adhipati-sahajāta-nissaya-indriya-magga-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . . (omitting 3, 6, 8, etc.)

Adhipati-sahajāta-nissaya-vipāka-indriya-magga-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . . (omitting 3, 6, 8, etc.).

Adhipati-sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-vipāka-indriya-magga-sampayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . . (omitting 3, 6, 7, etc.).

Adhipati-sahajāta-nissaya-vipāka-indriya-magga-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . . (omitting 3, 6, 8, etc.⁴).

Adhipati-hetu-sahajāta-nissaya-indriya-magga-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 4 Na-Añ 2 Na-Sp 2⁷ No-Nat 4
Na-A 4 Na-U 4 . . . *pe*⁵ . . . Na-Vpp 2⁸ No-Vg 4
Na-S 4 Na-Jh 4⁶

Adhipati-hetu-sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-indriya-magga-sampayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 2 . . . *pe* . . . (omitting 3, 1, 6, etc.⁹).

Adhipati-hetu-sahajāta-nissaya-indriya-magga-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 2 . . . *pe* . . . (omitting 3, 1, 6, 8, etc.).

Adhipati-hetu-sahajāta-nissaya-vipāka-indriya-magga-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 1 . . . *pe* . . . (omitting 3, 1, 6, 8, etc.).

Adhipati-hetu-sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-vipāka-indriya-magga-sampayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 1 . . . *pe* . . . (omitting 3, 1, 6, 7, etc.¹⁰).

¹ K. omits 2 and 5.

² K. omits.

³ K. omits also 2.

⁴ K. omits also 17.

⁵ Omitting 16 and 18.

⁶ K. omits.

⁷ K. has 4.

⁸ K. omits.

⁹ K. also omits 5 and 12.

¹⁰ K. omits also 17.

Adhipati-hotu-sahajāta - nissaya - vipāka - indriya - magga - vippayutta-
atthi-avigatan ti

Na-A 1 . . . pe . . . (omitting 3, 1, 6, 8, etc.¹).

Adhipatimūlakāṇ nīṭṭhitāṇ.

Anantarapaccayā

[4. Anantara na-.]

Na-H 7	Na-Sj 7	Na-Pu 7 . . . pe . . . (omitting
Na-Ā 7	Na-Añ 7	also 21 and 23).
Na-A 7	Na-N 7	

Anantara-samanantara-upanissaya-natthi-vigatan ti

Na-H 7 . . . pe . . . (omitting only 4, 5, 9, 22, 23, as above).

Anantara-samanantara-upanissaya-āsevana-natthi-vigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . pe . . . (omitting the Paccayas above).

Anantara-samanantara-upanissaya-kamma-natthi-vigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . pe . . . (omitting the Paccayas above).

Anantaramūlakāṇ nīṭṭhitāṇ.

Samanantarapaccayā

[5. Samanantara na-.]

Na-H 7 . . . as in Anantaramūlakāṇ.

Samanantara-anantara-upanissaya-natthi-vigatan ti

Na-H 7 . . . pe . . . (omitting the Paccayas above).²

Samanantara-anantara-upanissaya-āsevana-natthi-vigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . pe . . . (omitting the Paccayas above).

Samanantara-anantara-upanissaya-kamma-natthi-vigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . pe . . . (omitting the Paccayas above).

Samanantaramūlakāṇ nīṭṭhitāṇ.

Sahajātapaccayā

[6. Sahajāta na-.]

Na-H 9 ³	Na-S 9 ⁴	Na-M 9	No-Nat 9
Na-Ā 9	Na-Añ 5	Na-Sp 5	No-Vg 9
Na-A 9	Na-U 9 . . . pe . . .	Na-Vpp 3	

¹ K. omits also 12.*

³ K. has okāṇ.

² K. omits also Na-N 7, Na-V 7.

⁴ K. omits.

Sahajāta-nissaya-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 9 . . . *pe* . . .

Na-U 9 . . . *pe* . . .

Na-S 9

Na-M 9

Na-Añ 5

Na-Sp 5 (*continue as above*).

Sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . . (*omitting the Paccayas above*).¹

Sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-sampayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . . (*omitting the Paccayas above*).

Sahajāta-nissaya-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .²

Sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .³

Sahajāta-nissaya-vipāka-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .³

Sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-vipāka-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .⁴

Sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-vipāka-sampayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .⁵

Sahajāta-nissaya-vipāka-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-vipāka-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Sahajātamūlakagāṇi niṭṭhitag.

Aññamaññapaccayā [7. *Aññamañña na*.]

Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . . (*omitting 6, 7, 8, 21, 24, and counting 1 to 18*
(*na-sampayutte*)).

Aññamañña-sahajāta-nissaya-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .⁶

Aññamañña-sahajāta-nissaya-sampayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .

¹ B. gives ekaṇ, not tīpi, after No. 19.

² The bracketed instructions to be taken as valid generally.

³ K. omits No. 11. ⁴ K. omits No. 15. ⁵ K. omits Nos. 5 and 11.

⁶ K. omits No. 20, and counts 1 to No. 22.

Aññamañña-sahajāta-nissaya-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .¹

Aññamañña-sahajāta-nissaya-vipāka-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Aññamañña-sahajāta-nissaya-vipāka-sampayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Aññamañña-sahajāta-nissaya-vipāka-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .²

Aññamaññamūlakāṇ nittihitāṇ.

Nissayapaccayā

[8. Nissaya na-.]

Na-H 13 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	Na-Añ 7	Na-Pa 13 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	Na-Vpp 3
Na-S 13	Na-U 13	Na-M 13	No-Nat 13
Na-Sj 3	Na-Pu 9	Na-Sp 7	No-Vg 13

Nissaya-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 13 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	Na-U 13	Na-Sp 7
Na-S 13	Na-Pu 9	Na-Vpp 3 ³
Na-Sj 3	Na-Pa 13 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	No-Nat 13
Na-Añ 7	Na-M 13	No-Vg 13

Nissaya-adhipati-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 8 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	Na-U 7	Na-Sp 4 ⁴
Na-S 8	Na-Pu 7	Na-Vpp 3
Na-Sj 1	Na-Pa 8 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	No-Nat 8
Na-Añ 4	Na-M 8	No-Vg 8

Nissaya-indriya-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 7 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . ⁵	Na-U 7 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	Na-Vpp 3
Na-S 7	Na-M 7	No-Nat 7 ⁶
Na-Sj 1	Na-Sp 3	No-Vg 7

Nissaya-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 5 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	Na-Sj 3	Na-U 5	Na-Pa 5 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .
Na-S 5	Na-Añ 5	Na-Pu 3	No-Vg 5

Nissaya-adhipati-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 4	Na-Sj 1	Na-Pu 3
Na-Ā 3	Na-Añ 4	Na-Pa 4 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .
Na-A 4	Na-U 3	No-Vg 4
Na-S 4		

¹ K. omits No. 22.

² K. omits No. 9.

³ K. counts 7.

⁴ K. counts 3.

⁵ K. omits No. 3.

⁶ K. counts 3.

Nissaya-indriya-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .¹

Nissaya-purejāta-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .²

Nissaya-ārammaṇa-purejāta-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .

Nissaya - ārammanādhīpati - upanissaya-purejāta-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Nissaya-purejāta-indriya-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Nissaya-sahajāta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 9 . . . *pe* . . . Na-U 9 . . . *pe* . . . Na-Vpp 3

Na-S 9 Na-M 9 No-Nat 9

Na-Añ 5 Na-Sp 5 No-Vg 9

Nissaya-sahajāta-aññamañña-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . . (*counting 1 only for Na-Sp*).

Nissaya-sahajāta-aññamañña-sampayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .

Nissaya-sahajāta-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .

Nissaya-sahajāta-aññamañña-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Nissaya-sahajāta-vipāka-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe*³ . . .

Nissaya-sahajāta-aññamañña-vipāka-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe*⁴ . . .

Nissaya-sahajāta-aññamañña-vipāka-sampayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Nissaya-sahajāta-vipāka-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Nissaya-sahajāta-aññamañña-vipāka-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Nissayamūlakajjā nīṭṭhitaj.

¹ B. counts 1 for No. 6, not 3.

² K. omits No. 6.

³ K. counts 3 for No. 22.

⁴ K. substitutes vippayuttā- for aññamañña-, with corresponding substitution in Paccayuppannas.

[9. *Upanissaya.*]

Upanissayapaccayā

Na-H 9 . . . pe . . .¹

Upanissaya-ārammaṇādhipatī ti

Na-H 7 . . . pe . . .¹

Upanissaya-ārammaṇādhipatī-purejāta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . pe . . .

Upanissaya-ārammaṇādhipatī-nissaya-purejāta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . pe . . .

Upanissaya-anantara-samanantara-natthi-vigatan² tiNa-H 7 . . . pe³ . . .Upanissaya-anantara-samanantara-āsevana-natthi-vigatan² ti

Na-H 3 . . . pe . . .

Upanissaya-kammaṇ ti

Na-H 2 . . . pe . . .

Upanissaya-anantara-samanantara-kamma-natthi-vigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . pe . . .

Upanissayamūlakāṇ niṭṭhitāṇ.

[10. *Purejāta na-.*]

Purejātapaccayā

Na-H 3 . . . pe . . . omitting Nos. 21 and 24.

Purejāta⁴-atthi-avigatan tiNa-H 3 . . . pe⁵ . . .

Purejāta-nissaya-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . pe⁶ . . .

Purejāta-ārammaṇa-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . pe⁷ . . .

Purejāta-ārammaṇa-nissaya-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . pe . . .

¹ K. omits Nos. 22 and 24.² K. substitutes Nos. 21, 23. But cf. the mūlakāṇ of Nos. 4 and 5, Paccayas here present.³ Counting 5 only for No. 12.⁴ K. includes vippayutta-.⁵ K. omits Na-Vpp; also No. 2.⁶ K. omits No. 2.⁷ K. omits No. 12.

Purejāta-ārammaṇādhīpati-upanissaya-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Purejāta-ārammaṇādhīpati-nissaya-upanissaya¹-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Purejāta-nissaya-indriya-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Purejātamūlakaṃ nīṭṭhitaṃ.

Pacchājātapaccayā [11. *Pacchājāta na-*.]

Na-H 3 . . . *pe*² . . .

Pacchājāta-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .

Pacchājātamūlakaṃ nīṭṭhitaṃ.

Āsevanapaccayā [12. *Āsevana na-*.]

Na-H 3 . . . *pe*³ . . .

Āsevana-anantara-samanantara-upanissaya-natthi-avigatan⁴ ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe*⁵ . . .

Āsevanamūlakaṃ nīṭṭhitaṃ.

Kammaṇapaccayā [13. *Kamma na-*.]

Na-H 7	Na-Āñ 3	Na-I 7	No-At 2
Na-Ā 7	Na-N 2	Na-Jh 7	No-Nat 7
Na-A 7	Na-U 7 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	Na-M 7	No-Vg 7
Na-S 7	Na-V 7	Na-Sp 3	No-Avg 2
Na-Sj 2	Na-Āh 2	Na-Vp 5 ⁶	

Kammūpanissayan ti

Na-H 2 . . . *pe* . . .

¹ K. omits, inserting it among Paccayuppannas.

² B. omits No. 20.

³ B. omits Nos. 4, 5, and 9, 22 and 23; K. omits only Nos. 21 and 24.

⁴ K. has atthi-avigatan ti. Cf. above, p. 210, n. 2.

⁵ B. ends with omitting Nos. 22, 23; K. omits Nos. 21, 24.

⁶ K. has 3.

Kamma-anantara-samanantara-upanissaya-natthi-avigatan¹ ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Kamma-sahajāta-nissaya-āhāra-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H . . . *pe* . . .

Na-Sp 3

No-Nat 7

Na-M 7

Na-Vpp 3

No-Vg 7

Kamma-sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-āhāra-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe*² . . .

Kamma-sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-āhāra-sampayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .

Kamma-sahajāta-nissaya-āhāra-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .

Kamma-sahajāta-nissaya-vipāka-āhāra-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Kamma-sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-vipāka-āhāra-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Kamma-, etc., adding No. 10

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Kamma-sahajāta-nissaya-vipāka-āhāra-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Kamma-, etc., inserting aññamañña-

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Kammamūlakāṇ niṭṭhitāṇ.

[14. Vipāka na-.]

Vipākapaccayā

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . . omitting Nos. 6,³ 8, 21, 24.

Vipāka-, sahajāta-nissaya-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Vipāka-, etc., inserting aññamañña-

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Vipāka-, etc., inserting also sampayutta-

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

¹ K. has atthi-avigatan ti. See above, p. 211, n. 4.

² B. counts 1 only for No. 10.

³ K. includes No. 6.

Āh-Sj-Añ-N-V-I-At-Avg ti Na-H 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . ¹	Āh-A-Sj-Añ-N-I-Sp-At-Avg ti Na-H 3 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .
Āh-Sj-Añ-N-V-I-Sp-At-Avg ti Na-H 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	Āh-A-Sj-N-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti Na-H 3 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .
Āh-Sj-N-V-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti Na-H 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . ²	Āh-A-Sj-N-V-I-Āt-Avg ti Na-H 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . ³
Āh-Sj-Añ-N-V-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti Na-H 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	Āh-A-Sj-Añ-N-V-I-Sp-At-Avg ti Na-H 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .
Āh-Ā-Sj-N-I-At-Avg ti Na-H 7 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . <i>count- ing</i> 3 for Nos. 7, 19, 20.	Āh-A-Sj-N-V-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti ⁴ Na-H 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .

Āhāramūlakaya niṭṭhitaya.

Indriyapaccayā

16. Indriya na-

Na-H 7 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	Na-N 1	Na-Vpp 3
Na-S 7	Na-U 7 ⁴ . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	No-Nat 7
Na-Sj 1	Na-M 7	No-Vg 7
Na-Añ 3	Na-Sp 3	
Indriya-atthi-avigatan ti . . . <i>as in foregoing.</i>	I-Sj-N-Vpp-At-Avg ti Na-H 3 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	
I-N-At-Avg ti . . . <i>as in foregoing.</i>	I-Sj-N-V-At-Avg ti Na-H 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	
I-N-Vpp-At-Avg ti Na-H 3 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . ⁵	I-Sj-Añ-N-V-At-Avg ti Na-H 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	
I-N-Pu-Vpp-At-Avg ti Na-H 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	I-Sj-Añ-N-V-Sp-At-Avg ti Na-H 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	
I-Sj-N-At-Avg ti Na-H 7 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . <i>count- ing</i> 3 for Nos. 7, 19, 20.	I-Sj-N-V-Vpp-At-Avg ti Na-H 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	
I-Sj-Añ-N-At-Avg ti Na-H 3 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	I-Sj-Añ-N-V-Vpp-At-Avg ti Na-H 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	
I-Sj-Añ-N-Sp-At-Avg ti Na-H 3 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	I-Sj-N-M-At-Avg ti Na-H 7 . . . <i>pe</i> ⁶ . . .	

¹ K. omits Nos. 5, 9, 10.

² B. omits No. 11.

³ K. counts 3 for No. 2. ⁴ K. counts 1. ⁵ B. counts 1 for No. 6.

⁶ Here at length the text begins to excise with sankhittaya.

I-Sj-Añ-N-M-At-Avg ti
Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .

I-Sj-Añ-N-M-Sp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .

I-Sj-N-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .

I-Sj-N-V-M-At-Avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

I-Sj-Añ-N-V-M-At-Avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .¹

I-Sj-N-V-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

I-Sj-Añ-N-V-M-Sp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .¹

I-Sj-Añ-N-V-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

I-Sj-N-Jh-At-Avg ti
Na-H 7 . . . *pe* . . .

I-Sj-Añ-N-Jh-At-Avg ti
Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .

I-Sj-Añ-N-Jh-Sp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .

I-Sj-N-Jh-Vpp At Avg ti
Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .

I-Sj-N-V-Jh-Vpp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

I-Sj-Añ-N-V-Jh-At-Avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

I-Sj-Añ-N-V-Jh-Sp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

I-Sj-N-V-Jh-Vpp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

I-Sj-Añ-N-V-Jh-Vpp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

I-Sj-N-Jh-M-At-Avg ti
Na-H 7 . . . *pe* . . .

I-Sj-Añ-N-Jh-M-At-Avg ti
Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .

I-Sj-Añ-N-Jh-M-Sp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .

I-Sj-N-Jh-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .

I-Sj-N-V-Jh-M-At-Avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

I-Sj-Añ-N-V-Jh-M-At-Avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

I-Sj-Añ-N-V-Jh-M-Sp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

I-Sj-N-V-Jh-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

I-Sj-Añ-N-V-Jh-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

I-Sj-N-Āh At-Avg ti
Na-H 7 . . . *pe* . . .

I-Sj-Añ-N-Āh-At-Avg ti
Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .

I-Sj-Añ-N-Āh-Sp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .

I-Sj-N-Āh-Vp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .

I-Sj-²N-V-Āh At-Avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

I-Sj-Añ N-V-Āh-At-Avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

I-Sj-Añ-N-V-Āh-Sp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

I-Sj-N-V-Āh-Vpp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

¹ K. omits this group.

² K. inserts No. 7.

I-Sj-Añ-N-V-Āh-Vp-At-Avg ti Na-H 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	I-H-Sj-Añ-N-M-At-Avg ti Na-Ā 2 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .
I-A-Sj-N-Ah At-Āvg ti Na H 7 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	I-H-Sj-Añ-N-M-Sp-At-Avg ti Na-Ā 2 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .
I-A-Sj-Añ-N-Āh-Sp-At-Avg ti Na-H 3 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	I-H-Sj-N-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti Na-Ā 2 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .
I-A-Sj-N-Āh-Vpp-At-Avg ti Na-H 3 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	I-H-Sj-N-V-M-At-Avg ti Na-Ā 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .
I-A-Sj-N-V-Āh-At-Avg ti Na-H 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	I-H-Sj-Añ-N-V-M-At-Avg ti Na-Ā 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .
I-A-Sj-Añ-N-V-Āh-Sp-At-Avg ti Na-H 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . ¹	I-H-Sj-Añ-N-V-M-Sp-At-Avg ti Na-Ā 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .
I-A-Sj-N-V-Āh-Vpp-At-Avg ti Na-H 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	I-H-Sj-N-V-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti Na-Ā 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .
I-A-Sj-N-M-At-Avg ti Na-H 7 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	I-H-Sj-Añ-N-V-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti Na-Ā 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .
I-A-Sj-Añ-N-M-Sp-At-Avg ti Na-H 3 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	I-H-A-Sj-N-M-At-Avg ti Na-Ā 4 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . ²
I-A-Sj-N-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti Na-H 3 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	I-H-A-Sj-Añ-N-M-Sp-At-Avg ti Na-Ā 2 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .
I-A-Sj-N-V-M-At-Avg ti Na H 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	I-H-A-Sj-N-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti Na-Ā 2 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .
I-A-Sj-Añ-N-V-M-Sp-At-Avg ti Na-H 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	I-H-A-Sj-N-V-M-At-Avg ti Na-Ā 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .
I-A-Sj-N-V-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti Na-H 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	I-H-A-Sj-Añ-N-V-M-Sp-At-Avg ti Na-Ā 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .
I-H-Sj-N-M-At-Avg ti Na-Ā 4 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	I-H-A-Sj-N-V-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti Na-Ā 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .

Indriyamūlakaya niṭṭhitaṇ.

Jhānapaccayā

17. Jhāna na-

Na-H 7 . . . *pe* . . . counting 3 for Nos. 7, 10, 20.³

Jhāna-sahajāta-nissaya-atthi-avigatani ti

Na-H 7 . . . *sankhittaya* . . . No-Vg 7.

¹ K. omits this group.

² Counting 2 for Nos. 7, 19, 20.

³ B. omits Nos. 6 and 8.

Jhāna-Sj-Añ-N-At-Avg ti
Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . . No-Vg 3.

Jh-Sj-Añ-N-Sp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . . No-Vg 3.

Jhāna-Sj-N-Vpp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . . No-Vg 3.

Jhāna-Sj-N-V-At-Avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . No-Vg 1.

Jhāna-Sj-Añ-N-V-At-Avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . . No-Vg 1.

Jhāna-Sj-Añ-N-V-Sp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . . No-Vg 1.

Jhāna-Sj-N-V-Vpp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . . No-Vg 1.

Jhāna-Sj-Añ-N-V-I-At-Avg ti
Jhāna-Sj-Añ-N-V-I-Sp-At-Avg ti
Jhāna-Sj-N-V-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti
Jhāna-Sj-N-V-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti } Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . . No-Vg 1.

Jhāna-Sj-N-M-At-Avg ti
Jhāna-Sj-Añ-N-M-At-Avg ti
Jhāna-Sj-Añ-N-M-Sp-At-Avg ti
Jhāna-Sj-N-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti
Jhāna-Sj-Añ-N-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti } Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . . No-Vg 3.

Jhāna-Sj-N-V-M-At-Avg ti
Jhāna-Sj-Añ-N-V-M-At-Avg ti
Jhāna-Sj-Añ-N-V-M-Sp-At-Avg ti
Jhāna-Sj-N-V-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti
Jhāna-Sj-Añ-N-V-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti } Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . . No-Vg 1.

Jhāna-Sj-N-I-M-At-Avg ti Na-H 7 . . . *pe* . . . No-Vg 7.

Jhāna-Sj-Añ-N-I-M-At-Avg ti
Jhāna-Sj-Añ-N-I-M-Sp-At-Avg ti
Jhāna-Sj-N-I-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti } Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . . No-Vg 3.

Jhāna-Sj-N-V-I-M-At-Avg ti
Jhāna-Sj-Añ-N-V-I-M-At-Avg ti
Jhāna-Sj-Añ-N-V-I-M-Sp-At-Avg ti
Jhāna-Sj-N-V-I-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti
Jhāna-Sj-Añ-N-V-I-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti } Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . . No-Vg 1.

Jhāna-Sj-Añ-N-V-Vpp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . . No-Vg 1.

Jhāna-Sj-N-I-At-Avg ti
Na-H 7 . . . *pe* . . . No-Vg 7.

Jhāna-Sj-Añ-N-I-At-Avg ti
Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . . No-Vg 3.

Jhāna-Sj-Añ-N-I-Sp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 3 . . . No-Vg 3.

Jhāna-Sj-N-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . . No-Vg 3.

Jhāna-Sj-N-V-I-At-Avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . . No-Vg 1.

18. *Magga na-*.

Maggapaccayā

Na-H 7 . . . *pe* . . . No-Vg 7.¹

Magga-sahajāta-

- | | |
|--|-------------------------|
| (1) N-At-Avg ti Na-H 7 . . . <i>sankhittay</i> . . . | No-Vg 7. |
| (2) Añ-N-At-Avg ti | |
| (3) Añ-N-Sp-At-Avg ti | } Na-H 3 . . . No-Vg 3. |
| (4) N-Vpp-At-Avg ti | |
| (5) N-V-At-Avg ti | |
| (6) Añ-N-V-At-Avg ti | } Na-H 1 . . . No-Vg 1. |
| (7) Añ-N-V-Sp-At-Avg ti | |
| (8) N-V-Vpp-At-Avg ti | |
| (9) Añ-N-V-Vpp-At-Avg ti | |
| (10) N-I-At-Avg ti Na-H 7 . . . | No-Vg 7. |
| (11) Añ-N-I-At-Avg ti | |
| (12) Añ-N-I-Sp-At-Avg ti | } Na-H 3 . . . No-Vg 3. |
| (13) N-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti | |
| (14) N-V-I-At-Avg ti | |
| (15) Añ-N-V-I-Sp-At-Avg ti | } Na-H 1 . . . No-Vg 1. |
| (16) Añ-N-V-I-Sp-At-Avg ti | |
| (17) N-V-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti | |
| (18) Añ-N-V-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti | |
| (19) N-Jh-At-Avg ti Na-H 7 . . . | No-Vg 7. |
| (20) Añ-N-Jh-At-Avg ti | |
| (21) Añ-N-Jh-Sp-At-Avg ti | } Na-H 3 . . . No-Vg 3. |
| (22) N-Jh-Vpp-At-Avg ti | |
| (23) N-V-Jh-At-Avg ti | |
| (24) Añ-N-V-Jh-At-Avg ti | } Na-H 1 . . . No-Vg 1. |
| (25) Añ-N-V-Jh-Sp-At-Avg ti | |
| (26) N-V-Jh-Vpp-At-Avg ti | |
| (27) Añ-N-V-Jh-Vpp-At-Avg ti | |
| (28) N-I-Jh-At-Avg ti Na-H 7 . . . | No-Vg 7. |
| (29) Añ-N-I-Jh-At-Avg ti | |
| (30) Añ-N-I-Jh-Sp-At-Avg ti | } Na-H 3 . . . No-Vg 3. |
| (31) N-I-Jh-Vpp-At-Avg ti | |
| (32) N-V-I-Jh-At-Avg ti | |
| (33) Añ-N-V-I-Jh-At-Avg ti | } Na-H 1 . . . No-Vg 1. |
| (34) Añ-N-V-I-Jh-Sp-At-Avg ti | |
| (35) N-V-I-Jh-Vpp-At-Avg ti | |
| (36) Añ-N-V-I-Jh-Vpp-At-Avg ti | |

¹ Omitting *na-maggo*, *natthiyā*, and *no-avigate*, according to K.; but *na-sahajāte* and *na-nissaye* also, according to B.

Maggā-adhiḥati-sahajāta

- (1) N-I-At-Avg ti Na-H 7 . . . No-Vg 7.
 (2) Añ-N-I-Sp-At-Avg ti } Na-H 3 . . . No-Vg 3.
 (3) N-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti }
 (4) N-V-I-At-Avg ti } Na-H 1 . . . No-Vg 1.
 (5) Añ-N-V-I-At-Avg ti }

Maggā-hetu-sahajāta

- (1) Añ-N-I-Sp-At-Avg ti } Na-H 2 . . . No-Vg 2.
 (2) N-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti }
 (3) N-V-I-At-Avg ti }
 (4) Añ-N-V-I-At-Avg ti } Na-H 1 . . . No-Vg 1.
 (5) Añ-N-V-I-Sp-At-Avg ti }
 (6) N-V-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti }
 (7) Añ-N-V-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti }

Maggā-hetu-adhipati-sahajāta

- (1) N-I-At-Avg ti Na-Ā 4 . . . No-Vg 4.
 (2) Añ-N-I-Sp-At-Avg ti } Na-Ā 2 . . . No-Vg 2.
 (3) N-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti }
 (4) N-I-At-Avg ti }
 (5) Añ-N-V-I-Sp-At-Avg ti } Na-Ā 1 . . . No-Vg 1.
 (6) N-V-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti }

Maggamūlakaj niṭṭhitaj.

Sampayuttapaccayā

Na-H 3 . . . No-Vg 3 (*omitting, in K., Na-Sp, Nat, No-Avg; in B., beside these, also Na-Sj, Na-Añ, Na-N*).

Sampayutta-sahajāta

- Añ-N-At-Avg ti Na-H 3 . . . *sankhittaj* . . . No-Vg 3.
 Añ-N-V-At-Avg ti Na-H 1 . . . No-Vg 1.

Sampayuttamūlakaj niṭṭhitaj.

Vippayuttapaccayā

Na-H 5 . . . No-Vg 5 (*omitting Na-Vpp, Nat, No-Avg¹*).

- (1) Vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti
 Na-H 5 . . . No-Vg 5 (*giving 3, not 5, to Nos. 8 and 10, and omitting Na-Vpp, and 21, 24*).
 (2) Vippayutta-nissaya-atthi-avigatan ti
 Na-H 5 . . . No-Vg 5 (*giving as above, but omitting also Na-N*).

¹ B. has *tīṇi*, not *pañca*, after Nos. 6 and 8.

- (3) Vippayutta-adhipati-nissaya-atthi-avigatan ti
Na-H 4 . . . No-Vg 4 (*but giving 1 to No. 6, and 3 to Nos. 9, 10; omitting the 5 Paccayas stated above*).
- (4) Vippayutta-nissaya-indriya-atthi-avigatan ti
Na-H 3 . . . No-Vg 3 (*but giving 1 to No. 6; omitting the 5 Paccayas stated above*).
- (5) Vippayutta-paccāḥāta-atthi-avigatan ti
Na-H 3 . . . No-Vg 3 (*omitting the 4 Paccayas stated above*).
- (6) Vippayutta-nissaya-purejāta-atthi-avg ti
Na-H 3 . . . No-Vg 3 (*omitting, etc.*).
- (7) Vippayutta-ārammaṇa-nissaya-purejāta-atthi-avg ti
Na-H 3 . . . No-Vg 3 (*omitting, etc.*).
- (8) Vippayutta-ārammaṇa-adhipati-nissaya-upanissaya-purejāta-atthi-avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . No-Vg 1 (*omitting, etc.*).
- (9) Vippayutta-nissaya-purejāta-indriya-atthi-avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .
- (10) Vippayutta-sahajāta-nissaya-atthi-avg ti
Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .
- (11) Vippayutta-sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-atthi-avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .
- (12) Vippayutta-sahajāta-nissaya-vipāka-atthi-avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .
- (13) Vippayutta-sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-vipāka-atthi-avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .¹

Vippayuttamūlakay.

Atthipaccayā

Na-H 13 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	Na-N 7	Na-Sp 7
Na-S 13	Na-U 13	Na-Vpp 5
Na-Sj 7	. . . <i>pe</i> . . .	No-Nat 13
Na-An 7	Na-M 13	No-Vg 13

Atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 13 . . . *as above, but giving 7 to Na-S.*²

¹ The Siamese ed. gives these 13 combinations (ghaṭṭanāni) in a somewhat different order, but the numbers given to the negatives agree throughout with those in the Burmese.

² K. counts 13 for Na-Sp.

Atthi-N-Avg ti

Na-H 13 . . . so throughout, but giving 3 only to Nos. 6, 7, 20,
and 7 to No. 19.¹

Atthi-A-Avg ti

Na-H 8	Na-Sj 1	Na-Pu 7	Na-Sp 4
Na-Ā 7	Na-An 4	Na-Pa 8	Na-Vpp 4
Na-An 8	Na-N 1	. . . pe . .	No-Nat 8
Na-S 8	Na-U 7	Na-M 8	No-Vg 8

Atthi-A-N-Avg ti

as above, but omitting Na-N.²

Atthi-Āh-Avg ti

Na-H 7 . . . pe . . .	Na-Añ 3	Na-M 7	No-Nat 7
Na-S 7	Na-N 1	Na-Sp 3	No-Vg 7
Na-Sj 1	Na-U 7 . . . pe . . .	Na-Vpp 3	

Atthi-I-Avg ti

Na-H 7 . . . as above.

Atthi-N-I-Avg ti

Na-H 7 . . . as above, omitting also Na-N.

Atthi-Vpp-Avg ti

Na-H 5 . . . No-Vg 5, but giving 3 only to Nos. 8, 10.

Atthi-N-Vpp-Avg ti

Na-H 5 . . . but, in giving 3 only, take Nos. 6, 10.

Atthi-A-N-Vpp-Avg ti

Na-H 4	Na-Sj 1	Na-U 3	Na-Pa 4 . . .
Na-Ā 3	Na-Añ 4	Na-Pu 3	No-Vg 4
Na-An 4			

Atthi-N-I-Vpp-Avg ti

Na-H 3 . . . pe . . .	Na-Añ 3 . . .
Na-S 3	No-Vg 3 (omitting the 5 Paccayas
Na-Sj 1	stated above).

Atthi-Pa-Vpp-Avg ti

Na-H 3 . . . No-Vg 3.

Atthi-Pu-Avg ti

Na-H 3 . . . pe . . .

Atthi-N-Pu-Vpp-Avg ti

Na-H 3 . . . pe . . .

¹ K. counts 3 also for No. 2.

² K. counts 3 only for No. 20.

Atthi-Ā-Pu-Avg ti

Na-H 3 . . . pe . . .

Atthi-Ā-N-Pu-Vpp-Avg ti

Na-H 3 . . . pe . . .

Atthi-Ā-A-U-Pu-Avg ti

Atthi-Ā-A-N-U-Pu-Vpp-Avg ti } Na-H 1 . . . pe . . .

Atthi-N-Pu-I-Vpp-Avg ti

Atthi-Sj-N-Avg ti

Na-H 9 . . . No-Vg 9 (giving 5 to Nos. 7, 19, and 3 to 20).

Atthi-Sj-Añ-N-Avg ti¹

Atthi-Sj-Añ-N-Sp-Avg ti } Na-H 3.

Atthi-Sj-Vpp-Avg ti

Atthi-Sj-Añ-N-Vpp-Avg ti

Atthi-Sj-N-V-Avg ti

Atthi-Sj-Añ-N-V-Avg ti

Atthi-Sj-Añ-N-V-Sp-Avg ti

Atthi-Sj-N-V-Vpp-Avg ti

Atthi-Sj-Añ-N-V-Vpp-Avg ti

} Na-H 1 . . . pe . . .

Atthinnūlakaya niṭṭhitaya.

Natthipaccayā

Na-H 7.

Vigatapaccayā

Na-H 7.

} anantarapaccaya-sadisaya.

Avigatapaccayā na-hotuyā terasa . . . yulhā atthipaccayo vitthārito
eva avigatapaccayo vitthāretabbo.

Pañhavārassa anulomapaccanīyaya niṭṭhitaya.

Na-hotupaccayā

Ā 9

Sj 9

Pu 3

V 1

Sp 3

Nat 7

A 10

Añ 3

Pa 3

Āh 7

Vpp 5

Vg 7

An 7

N 13

Ās 3

. . . pe . . .

At 13

Avg 13²

S 7

U 9

K 7

M 7

Na-hotu-na-ārammaṇa-paccayā

A 7

Añ 3

Pa 3

Āh 7 . . . pe . . .

At 13

An 7

N 13

Ās 3

M 7

Nat 7

S 7

U 9

K 7

Sp 3

Vg 7

Sj 9

Pu 3

V 1

Vpp 5

Avg 13

Na-hotu-na-ārammaṇa-na-adhipati-paccayā

An 7

S 7

Sj 9

Añ 3 . . . as above.

¹ B. counts 1 only for Na-Sp.

² K. Sattarasa.

Na-hetu-na-ārammaṇa - na - adhipati - na - anantara - na - samanantara-
paccayā

Sj 9 Añ 3 . . . as above.

Na-hetupaccayā . . . as above, adding na-sahajātapaccayā

Añ 3	Pu 3	Āh 1	At 7
N 3	Pa 3	I 1	Avg 7
U 9	K 2	Vpp 5	

Na-hetupaccayā . . . as above, adding na-aññamaññapaccayā

N 3	Pa 3	I 1	At 7
U 9	K 2	Vpp 5	Avg 7
Pu 3	Āh 1		

Na-hetupaccayā . . . sankhittay . . . (adding) na-nissayapaccayā

U 9	K 2	Vpp 3
Pu 3 ¹	Āh 1	At 5
Pa 3	I 1	Avg 5

Na-hetupaccayā . . . mūlakaṇ sankhittay . . . na-purejātapaccayā

Pa 3	Āh 1	Vpp 3	Avg 5
K 2	I 1	At 5	

Na-hetupaccayā . . . sankhittay . . . na-pacchājātapaccayā

K 2	Āh 1	I 1	At 1 ²	Avg 1 ²
-----	------	-----	-------------------	--------------------

Na-hetupaccayā . . . na-āhārapaccayā

I 1	At 1	Avg 1.
-----	------	--------

Na-hetupaccayā . . . no-vigatapaccayā (omitting 16, 21)

I 1	At 1	Avg 1.
-----	------	--------

Na-hetupaccayā . . . na-vipāka-na-indriyapaccayā

Āh 1	At 1	Avg 1.
------	------	--------

Na-hetupaccayā . . .³ na-vippayutta-no-natthi-no-vigatapaccayā

Āh 1	At 1	Avg 1.
------	------	--------

Na-hetumūlakaṇ.

Na-ārammaṇapaccayā

H 7	Sj 9	Pu 3	V 1	Sp 3	Nat 7
A 7	Añ 3	Pa 3	Āh 7	Vpp 5	Vg 7
An 7	N 13	Ās 3	... pe ...	At 13	Avg 13
S 7	U 9	K 7	M 7		

Na ārammaṇapaccayā . . . na-aññamaññapaccayā

N 3	Pa 3	I 1	At 7
U 9	K 2	Vpp 5	Avg 7
Pu 3	Āh 1		

Na-ārammaṇamūlakaṇ.

¹ B. omits.

² K. tiṇi.

³ K. includes, B. omits na-indriya-.

Na-adhipatipaccayā

H 7 Ā 9 . . . yathā hetumūlakaya evaṃ vūthāretabbaya.

Na-anantarapaccayā na-samanantarapaccayā

H 7	Āñ 3	Pa 3	Āh 7...pe...	Vpp 5
Ā 9	N 13	K 7	M 7	At 13
A 9 ¹	U 9	V 1	Sp 3	Avg 13
Sj 9	Pu 3			

Na-samanantara-na-hotu-na-aññamañña-paccayā

N 3	Pu 3	Ās 3 ²	Āh 1	Vpp 5	Avg 7
U 9	Pa 3	K 2	I 1	At 7	

... sankhittaya ...

Na-sahajātapaccayā

Ā 9	N 3...pe...	I 1	Nat 7 ³
A 7	Ās 3	Vpp 5	Vg 7 ³
An 7	K 2	At 7	Avg 7
S 7	Āh 1		

Na-sahajātā-na-hetū- . . . na-adhipati-paccayā

An 7	U 9	Ās 3	I 1	At 7...pe...
S 7	Pu 3	K 2	Vpp 5	Avg 7
N 3	Pa 3	Āh 1		

Na-sahajāta-na-hotū- . . . na-nissaya-paccayā

U 3	K 2	Vpp 3
Pu 3 ⁴	Āh 1	At 5
Pa 3	I 1	Avg 5

... sankhittaya ...

Na-aññamaññapaccayā

H 3	An 7	N 7	K 3	M 3
Ā 9	S 7	U 9	V 1	Vpp 5
A 8	Sj 5	Pu 3...pe...	Āh 3...pe...	At 7...pe...

Na-aññamañña-na-hotu-na-ārammaṇa-paccayā

A 3	N 7	K 3	M 3
An 7	U 9	V 1	Vpp 5
S 7	Pu 3...pe...	Āh 3...pe...	At 7...pe...
Sj 5			

Na-aññamañña-na-hotu-na-ārammaṇa . . . na-sahajāta-paccayā

N 3	Pu 3	K 2	I 1	At 7
U 9	Pa 3	Āh 1	Vpp 5	Avg 7

... sankhittaya ...

¹ K. dasa.² B. omits.³ K. omits.⁴ B. na va.

Na-nissayapaccayā

Ā 9	U 9	Ās 3	I 1
A 7	Pu 3	K 2	Vpp 3
An 7	Pa 3	Āh 1	At 7...pe...
S 7			

Na-nissaya-na-hetu-na-ārammaṇa-na-adhipati-paccayā

An 7	Pa 3	Āh 1	At 5	Vg 7
S 7	Ās 3	I 1	Nat 7	Avg 5 ¹
U 9	K 2	Vpp 3		

Na-nissaya-na-hetu- . . . na-aññamañña-paccayā

U 9	K 2	I 1	At 5
Pa 3	Āh 1	Vpp 3	Avg 3

. . . sankhittā . . .

Na-upanissayapaccayā

H 7	Añ 3	K 7	Sp 3
Ā 9	N 13	V 1	Vpp 5
A 9	Pu 3	Āh 7...pe...	At 13
Sj 9	Pa 3	M 7	Avg 13

Na-upanissaya-na-hetu- . . . na-sahajāta-paccayā

N 3	K 2	Vpp 5
Pu 3	Āh 1	At 7
Pa 3	I 1	Avg 7

. . . sankhittā . . .

Na-purejātapaccayā

H 7	Sj 9	Ās 3	...pe...	At 9
Ā 9	Añ 3	K 7	M 7	Nat 7
A 10	N 9	V 1	Sp 3	Vg 7
An 7	U 9	Āh 7	Vpp 3	Avg 9
S 7	Pa 3			

Na-purejāta-na-hetu-na-ārammaṇa-paccayā

A 7	N 9	V 1	Vpp 3
An 7	U 9	Āh 7	At 9
S 7	Pa 3	...pe...	Nat 7
Sj 9	Ās 3	M 7	Vg 7
Añ 3	K 7	Sp 3	Avg 9

Na-purejāta-na-hetu- . . . na-aññamañña-paccayā

N 9 ²	K 2	Vpp 3
U 9	Āh 1	At 5
Pa 3	I 1	Avg 5

. . . sankhittā . . .

¹ K. satta.² B. omits.

Na-pacchājāta-paccayā

H 7	Sj 9	Pu 3	Ah 7...pe...	At 13
Ā 9	Āñ 3	Ās 3	M 7	Nat 7
A 10	N 13	K 7	Sp 3	Vg 7
An 7	U 9	V 1	Vpp 5	Avg 13
S 7				

Na-pacchājāta-na-hotu- . . . na-aññamañña-paccayā

N 3	K 2	Vpp 3
U 9	Āh 1	At 3
Pu 3	I 1	Avg 3

Na-pacchājāta-na-hotu- . . . na-nissaya-paccayā

U 9	Āh 1	At 1
K 2	I 1	Avg 1

. . . sankhittāṇ . . .

Na-āsevanapaccayā

H 7	Sj 9	Pu 3	Ah 7...pe...	At 13
Ā 9	Āñ 3	Pa 3	M 7	Nat 5
A 10	N 13	K 7	Sp 3	Vg 5
An 5	U 9	V 1	Vpp 5	Avg 13
S 5 ¹				

Na-āsevana-na-hotu- . . . na-aññamañña-paccayā

N 3	Pu 3	K 2	I 1	At 7
U 9	Pa 3	Āh 1	Vpp 5	Avg 7

. . . sankhittāṇ . . .

Na-kammapaccayā

H 7	Sj 9	Pu 3	Āh 7...pe...	At 13
Ā 9	Āñ 3	Pa 3	M 7	Nat 7
A 10	N 13	Ās 3	Sp 3	Vg 7
An 7	U 9	V 1	Vpp 5	Avg 13
S 7				

Na-kamma-na-hotu- . . . na-aññamañña-paccayā

N 3 . . . (as under na-āsevanapaccayā, omitting K 2).

. . . sankhittāṇ . . .

Na-vipākāpaccayā

H 7 . . . (yathā na-hotumūlakāṇ evaṃ vitthāretabbāṇ) . . . Avg 13.

Na-āhārapaccayā

H 7 . . . (as under na-kammapaccayā, but omitting Āh 7 and inserting K 2).

¹ K. satta.

Na-āhārapaccayā na-hetu- . . . na-ārammaṇa-paccayā

A 7 S 7 Añ 3 U 9 . . . *pe* . . . (as under na-
An 7 Sj 9 N 13 kamma- . . . paccayā).

Na-āhāra-na-hetu- . . . *sankhittay* (omitting na-indriya-) . . . na-
vippayutta-, no-natthi-, no-vigata-paccayā

I 1 At 1 Avg 1.

Na-indriyapaccayā

H 7 Ā 7 . . . *sankhittay* . . . Avg 13.

Na-indriya-na-hetu- . . . *mūlakay sankhittay* . . . na-vipāka-, na-
jhāna- . . . na-vippayutta-, no-natthi-, no-vigata-paccayā

Āh 1 At 1 Avg 1.

Na-indriyapaccayā

K 7 . . . *pañhā yathā hetumūlake* . . . *sankhittay*.

Na-jhānapaccayā

H 7 Ā 9 . . . *sankhittay; yathā na-hetumūlakay evaṇ, na-jhāna-
mūlakay vūthāretabbay*.

Na maggapaccayā

H 7 . . . *sankhittay* . . . (*yathā na-hetumūlakay evaṇ vūthā-
retabbay*).

Na-sampayuttapaccayā

H 3	Sj 5	Pu 3 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	Vpp 5
A 8	Añ 1	K 3	At 7 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .
An 7	N 7	V 1	Avg 7
S 7	U 9	Āh 3 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	

Na-sampayutta-, na-hetu-, na-ārammaṇa-paccayā

A 3 An 7 S 7 . . . *pe*¹ . . . (as above).

Na-sampayutta-, na-hetu- . . . na-aññamañña-paccayā

N 3	Pa 3	I 1	At 7
U 9	K 2	Vpp 5	Avg 7
Pu 3	Āh 1		

Na-sampayutta-na-hetu- . . . *mūlakay sankhittay* . . . na-nissaya-
paccayā

U 9	K 2	I 1	At 5
Pa 3	Āh 1	Vpp 3	Avg 5

Na sampayutta-na-hetu- . . . na-purejāta-paccayā

Pa 3 . . . (as above).

. . . *sankhittay* . . .

¹ K. has Sj 7 here.

Na-vippayuttapaccayā

H 3	Sj 3	Ās 3	At 5
Ā 9	Āñ 3	K 5	Nat 7
Δ 7	N 3	V 1	Vg 7
An 7	U 9	Āh 3 . . . pe . . .	Avg 5
S 7	Pu 3	Sp 3	

Na-vippayutta-, na-hetu-, na-ārammaṇa-paccayā

A 3	Āñ 3	K 5	Nat 7
An 7	N 3	V 1	Vg 7
S 7	U 9	Āh 3 . . . pe . . .	Avg 3
Sj 3	Ās 3	At 3	

Na-vippayutta-, na-hetu-, . . . na-samanantara-paccayā

Sj 3	U 9	Āh 3 . . . pe . . .	
Āñ 3	K 5	Avg 3	
N 3	V 1		

Na-vippayutta-, na-hetu- . . . na-sahajāta-paccayā na-aññamañña-paccayā¹

N 3	K 2	I 1	Avg 1
U 9	Āh 1	At 1	

Na-vippayutta-, na-hetu- . . .² na-upanissaya-paccayā

K 2 Āh 1 . . . (as above).

Na-vippayutta-, na-hetu- . . . saṅkhittay . . . na-kamma-paccayā

Āh 1 . . . (as above).

Na-vippayutta-, na-hetu-, . . . na-āhāra-paccayā

I 1 At 1 Avg 1.

Na-vippayutta-, na-hetu- . . . na-āhāra-paccayā . . . na-jhāna-, na-magga-, na-sampayutta-, no-natthi-, no-vigata-paccayā

I 1 At 1 Avg 1.

Na-vippayutta-, na-hetu-, . . . na-vipāka-, na-indriya-paccayā

Āh 1 At 1 Avg 1.

Na-vippayutta-, na-hetu-, . . . na-indriya-, na-jhāna-, na-magga-, na-sampayutta-, no-natthi-, no-vigata-paccayā

Āh 1 At 1 Avg 1.

No-atthipaccayā

Ā 9	An 7	U 9	K 2	Vig 7
A 7	S 7	Ās 3	Nat 7	

¹ K. omits.

² K. makes same omission.

No-atthi-, na-hetu-, - na-ārammaṇa-paccayā

An 7 S 7 . . . (as above).¹

No-atthi-, na-hetu-, . . . na-samanantara-paccayā.

U 9 K 2.

No-atthi-, na-hetu-, . . .² no-avigata-paccayā

K 2.

No-atthi-, na-hetu-, . . . no-avigatapaccayā

U 9.

No-atthipaccayā

H 7 . . . *sankhittāṇ* . . . Avg 13 (*yathā* na-hetumūlakaṇ *evaṇ* *vitthāretabbāṇ*).

No-avigatapaccayā

H 7 . . . *sankhittāṇ* . . . Avg 13.

No-avigatapaccayā

Ā 9 . . . *sankhittāṇ* . . . Nat 7, Vg 7 (*yathā* no-atthimūlakaṇ *evaṇ* *vitthāretabbāṇ*).

Pañhavārassa paccanīyānulomaṇ.

KUSALATTIKAṆ NĪTTHITAṆ.

¹ K. gives 3 to kamme.

² Omilling kamme and atthiyā.

BUDDHAGHOSA'S COMMENTARY

(Continued)

KUSALATTIKAPATTHĀNASSA VANNANĀ

Ēvaṃ anulomapatthānādisu tikapatthānādivasena catuvīsati samantapatthānasamodhāne patthānamahāpakaraṇe ye tikādayo nissāya niddiṭṭhattā etaṃ tikapatthānaṃ dukapatthānaṃ . . . *pe* . . . duka-dukapatthānaṃ ti vuttaṃ, te ananāsivā yesaṃ paccayānaṃ vasena te tikādayo vibhattā, te paccaye eva tāva iminā mātikanikkhepa-paccayavibhaṅgasankhātena vārena uddesato ca niddesato ca dassetvā, idāni ye tikādayo nissāya niddiṭṭhattā etaṃ tikapatthānaṃ, dukapatthānaṃ . . . *pe* . . . duka-dukapatthānaṃ ti vuttaṃ, te tikādayo imesaṃ paccayānaṃ vasena vitthūretvā dassetuṃ ekekaṃ tikādukaṃ nissāya sattaḥ mahāvārehi desanā katā.

Tesaṃ innāni nāmāni Paṭiccavāro, Sahajātavāro, Paccayavāro, Nissayavāro, Saṃsatthavāro, Saṃpayuttavāro, Pañhavāro ti.

Tattha *kusalaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca kusalo dhammo* ti evaṃ paṭiceābhidhānavasena vutto Paṭiccavāro nāma.¹ *Kusalaṃ dhammaṃ sahajāto kusalo dhammo* ti evaṃ sahapātābhidhānavasena vutto Sahajātavāro nāma. So purimena Paṭiccavārena atthato ninnākaraṇo. Paṭiceābhidhānavasena bujjanakānaṃ vasena pana paṭhamo vutto, sahajātābhidhānavasena bujjanakānaṃ vasena dutiyo. Dvīsu pi c' etesu rūpārūpadhamnavasena² paccayā ceva paccayuppannadhammā ca veditabbā. Te ca kho sahajātā va, na purejāta-pacchājātā labbhanti. *Kusalaṃ dhammaṃ paccayā kusalo dhammo* ti evaṃ paccayābhidhānavasena vutto pana Paccayavāro nāma.

¹ Above, p. 73 ff.

² S. 'dhammānaṃ vasena.

So pi purimavāradvayaṇ viya rūpārūpadhammavasen' eva veditabbo. Paccayo pan' ettha purejāto pi labbhati. Ayam assa purimavāradvayato viseso. Tad-anantaro *kusalaṇ dhammaṇ nissāya kusalo dhammo* ti evaṇ nissayābhidhānavasena vutto Nissayavāro nāma. So purimena Paccayavārena atthato ninnākaraṇo. Paccayābhidhānavasena bujjanakānaṇ vasena pana paṭhamo vutto, nissayābhidhānavasena bujjanakānaṇ vasena dutiyo.

Tato paraṇ *kusalaṇ dhammaṇ saṇsaṭṭho kusalo dhammo* ti eyaṇ saṇsaṭṭhābhidhānavasena vutto Saṇsaṭṭhavāro nāma. Kusalaṇ dhammaṇ sampayuttābhidhānavasena vutto Sampayuttavāro nāma. So purimena Saṇsaṭṭhavārena atthato ninnānākaraṇo. Saṇsaṭṭhābhidhānavasena bujjanakānaṇ vasena pana paṭhamo vutto, sampayuttābhidhānavasena bujjanakānaṇ¹ vasena dutiyo. Dvīsu pi c' etesu arūpadhammavasen' eva paccayā paccayuppannā ca veditabbā. Sattamavāre pana yasinā *kusalo dhammo kusalassa dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo* ti ādinā nayena te te pañhe uddharitvā puna *kusalo*² *hetusampayuttakānaṇ khandhānaṇ* ti ādinā nayena sabbe pi te pañhā nijjaṭṭhā niggūṇā³ katvā vibhattā, tasmiṇ so vāro pañhānaṇ sādhuṇaṇ vibhattattā Pañhavāro tveva sankhyaṇ gato. Rūpārūpadhammavasen' eva pan' ettha paccayā pi paccayuppannā pi veditabbā.

Tattha yo tāva etesaṇ⁴ sabbapaṭhamo Paṭiccavāro nāma, so uddesato niddesato ca duvidho hoti. Tattha uddesavāro paṭhamo Pucchāvāro ti pi vuccati. Paṇṇattivāro ti pi tass' eva nāmaṇ. So hi kusalādayo paṭicca kusalādīnaṇ hetupaccayādi-vasena' uddiṭṭhattā Uddesavāro, kusalādayo paṭicca hetupaccayādi vasena kusalādīnaṇ uppattiyā pucchitattā Pucchāvāro, kusalādayo paṭicca hetupaccayādivasena kusalādīnaṇ uppattiyā paññatitattā Paṇṇattivāro ti pi vutto.

Tattha *siyā kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjeyya hetupaccayā* ti parikappapucchā.⁵ Ayaṇ h' ettha attho: yo kusalo dhammo uppajjeyya hetupaccayā, kiṇ⁶ so

¹ Bm. *omits*.² Bm. *kusalā*.³ B. *niggumbā*.⁴ Bm. *esu*.⁵ *Above*, p. 69.⁶ S. *omits*.

kusalayaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca siyā ti; athavā kusalaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca yo kusalo dhammo uppajjeyya, so hetupaccayā siyā ti ayam ettha attho. Tattha *paṭi* ti sadisatte vattati. Sadisapuggalo hi paṭipuggalo sadisabhāgo ca paṭibhāgo ti vuccati. *Iccā* ti gamanussukavacananaṃ etayaṃ. Ubhayaṃ ekato katvā *paṭiccā* ti paṭigantvā sah' uppattisankhātena sadisabhāvena patvā ekato uppattibhāvaṃ upagantvā ti vuttaṃ hoti. *Kusalo dhammo* ti evaṃ sah' uppattibhāvena *kusalaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjeyya hetupaccayā* ti pucchati, athavā *paṭiccā* ti paccayaṃ katvā taṃ pana paccayakaraṇaṃ purejāte pi paccaye labbhati sahaajāte pi. Idha sahaajātaṃ adhippetayaṃ.

Siyā kusalaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca akusalo ti ādisu pi es' eva nayo.

Tattha kiñcāpi sahaajātavasena kusalaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca akusalo natthi, imasmiṃ pana pucchāvāre yaṃ pi vissajjiyamānaṃ atthato labbhati, yaṃ pi na labbhati, taṃ sabbaṃ pucchāvasena uddhaṭayaṃ. Parato pana vissajjane yaṃ na labbhati, taṃ pahāya, yaṃ labbhati tad-eva vissajjitaṃ.

Evam ettha pucchānaṃ atthaṃ ceva pucchāgatañ ca ātāvā, idāni gaṇanavasena pucchāparicchedo veditaḥho. Ettha hi *kusalaṃ dhammaṃ paṭiccā* ti kusalaṃ paday ādiṃ katvā kusalākusalāvyākātāntā tisso pucchā; puna tad ev' ādiṃ katvā kusalāvyākātādivasena dukappabhedantā tisso; puna tad-ev' ādiṃ katvā tikantā ca ekā. Evaṃ kusalaṃ dhammaṃ paṭiccā ti kusalādikā satta pucchā. Tathā akusalādikā tathā avyākātādikā, tathā kusalāvyākātādikā, akusalāvyākātādikā, kusalākusalādikā, kusalākusalāvyākātādikā ti sabbā pi sattannaṃ sattakānaṃ vasena kusalattikaṃ nissāya hetupaccaye ekūnapaññāsaṃ pucchā.

Tattha ekamūla-ekāvasānā nava, ekamūla-dukāvasānā nava, ekamūla-tikāvasānā tisso, dukamūla-ekāvasānā nava, dukamūla-dukāvasānā nava, dukamūla-tikāvasānā tisso, tikamūla-ekāvasānā tisso, tikamūla-tikāvasānā tisso, tikamūla-tikāvasānā¹ ekā ti evam etā mūlāvasānavasānā² pi veditaḥho.

¹ Bm. omits last two clauses.

² Bm. omits avasāna.

Yathā ca hetupaccaye ekūnapaññāsa, ārammaṇapaccayādisu pi tath' evā ti sabbesu pi catuvīsatiyā paccayesu.

Sahassam ekañ ca sataṇ, cha sattati punāparā pucchā sampiṇḍitā honti nayamhi ekamūlake.

Tato paraṇ *hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā* ti dukamūlakanayo āradḍho. Tattha hetārammaṇaduko . . . pe . . . hetu-avigataduko ti hetupaccayena saddhiṇ tevīsati dukā honti. Tesu hetupaccayo viya hetārammaṇaduko pi ekūnapaññāsa pucchā. Tāsu pāliyaṇ dve yeva dassitā. Yathā ca hetārammaṇaduke ekūnapaññāsaṇ, tathā hetādhīpatidukādisu pi. Tattha paṭhamapucchāvasena hetādhīpatiduko, hetānantaraduko, hetusamanantaraduko ti paṭipāṭiyā tayo duke dassetvā pariyosāne hetu-avigataduko dassito. Sesāṇ sankhittaṇ. Pucchāparicchedo pan' ettha evaṇ veditabbo.

Sahassam ekañ ca sataṇ, satta vīsatiṃ eva ca dukesu tevīsatiyā pucchā honti dumūlake.

Tato paraṇ *hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā adhipatipaccayā* ti timūlakanayo āradḍho. Tattha hetārammaṇadukena saddhiṇ adhipatipaccayādisu bāvisatiyā paccayesu ekamekassa yojanā vasena bāvisati tilkā honti. Tesu paṭhamapucchā vasena paṭhamattikañ ca dutiyattikañ ca dassetvā pariyosānatiko dassito. Sesāṇ sankhittaṇ. Yathā pana dukesu, evaṇ tikesu pi ekamekasmiṇ tike ekūnapaññāsaṇ katvā sabbesu pi vīsatiyā tikesu.

Sahassam ekaṇ pucchānaṇ aṭṭha-sattatiṃ eva ca pucchāgāṇanato honti nayamhi tikamūlake.

Tato paraṇ *hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā adhipatipaccayā anantarapaccayā* ti catumūlakanayo āradḍho. Tattha paṭhamattikena saddhiṇ anantarapaccayādisu ekavīsatiyā paccayesu ekamekassa yojanāvasena ekavīsati catukkā honti. Tesu dve catukke dassetvā, sesāṇ sankhittaṇ. Idhāpi ekamekasmiṇ catukke ekūnapaññāsaṇ katvā sabbesu pi ekavīsatiyā catukkesu.

Sahassam ekaṇ pucchānaṇ ekūnatiṇsa cā parā¹ parā pucchā gāṇanato honti nayamhi catumūlake.

¹ Bm. punā° for cā°.

Tato paray pañcamūlakay ādiy katvā yiva sabbamūlakā-desanā katā. Uttari vattabbay¹ sankhipitvā heṭṭhā vuttañ ca uttari² vattabbāñ ca³ ekato katvā pāliyañ ekamūlakay dumūlakay timūlakay catumūlakay pañcamūlakay⁴ sabbamūlakay asammūyante na vitthāretabban ti nayo dassito.

Tattha ekamūlakādisu yay vattabbay, tañ vuttam eva. Pañcamūlake pana paṭhamacatukkena saddhiy samanantara-paccayādisu samavīsatiyā paccayesu ekamekassa yojanāvasena samavīsati-paccayā⁵ honti. Tesu ekamekasmiñ ekūnapaññāsa katvā,

Satāni nava pucchānañ asitiñ ca punāparā
pucchā gāṇanato honti nayamhi pañcamūlake.

Chamūlake paṭhamapañcakena saddhiy sahajātapaccayādisu ekūnavīsatiyā paccayesu ekamekassa yojanāvasena ekūnavīsati chakkā honti. Tesu ekamekasmiñ ekūnapaññāsañ katvā,

Satāni nava pucchānañ ekatiṇṇa tato parā
pucchā gāṇanato honti nayamhi chakkamūlake.

Sattamūlake paṭhamacatukkena saddhiy aṭṭhamāññāpaccayādisu aṭṭhārasasu paccayesu ekamekassa yojanāvasena aṭṭhārasa sattaḥ honti. Tesu ekamekasmiñ ekūnapaññāsañ katvā,

Satāni aṭṭha pucchānañ dvāsiti ca⁶ tato parā
pucchā gāṇanato honti nayamhi satta mūlake.

Aṭṭhamūlake paṭhamasattakena saddhiy nissayapaccayādisu sattarasu⁷ paccayesu ekamekassa yojanāvasena sattarasa aṭṭhakā honti. Tesu ekamekasmiñ ekūnapaññāsañ katvā,

Satāni aṭṭhapucchānañ tettiṇṇā ca tato parā
pucchā gāṇanato honti nayamhi aṭṭhamūlake.

Navamūlake paṭhama-aṭṭhakena saddhiy upanissayapaccayādisu solasasu paccayesu ekamekassa yojanāvasena solasa navakā honti. Tesu ekamekasmiñ ekūnapaññāsañ katvā,

Satāni satta pucchānañ caturāsiti tato parā
pucchā gāṇanato honti nayamhi nava⁸ mūlake.

¹ S. tañ sabbay.

² S. upari vuttañ ca.

³ Bm. vattabbañca.

⁴ Bm. omits.

⁵ S. vīsatikā honti, samavīsati pañcakkā honti.

⁶ S. dvāvīsati.

⁷ S. sattasu.

⁸ Bm. pana.

Dasamūlake paṭhamanavakena saddhiṃ purejātapaccayādisu pannarasasu paccayesu ekamekassa yojanāvasena pannarasa dasakā honti. Tesu ekamekasmiṃ ekūnapaññāsaṃ katvā,

Satāni sattapucchānaṃ pañca-tiṇṣa tato parā
pucchā gāṇanato honti nayamhi dasamūlake.

Ekādasamūlake paṭhamadasakena saddhiṃ pacchājātapaccayādisu cuddasasu paccayesu ekamekassa yojanāvasena cuddasa ekādasakā honti. Tesu ekamekasmiṃ ekūnapaññāsaṃ katvā,

Cha satāni ca pucchānaṃ chalāsīti tato parā
nayamhi pucchā gaṇitā ekādasakamūlake.

Dvādasamūlake paṭhama-ekādasakena saddhiṃ āsevana-paccayādisu terasasu paccayesu ekamekassa yojanāvasena terasa dvādasakā honti. Tesu ekamekasmiṃ ekūnapaññāsaṃ katvā,

Cha satāni ca pucchānaṃ sattatiṇṣa tato parā
pucchā gāṇanato honti naye dvādasamūlake.

Terasamūlake paṭhamadvādasakena saddhiṃ kammapaccayādisu dvādasasu paccayesu ekamekassa yojanāvasena dvādasamūlasakā honti. Tesu ekamekasmiṃ ekūnapaññāsaṃ katvā,

Satāni pañcapucchānaṃ atṭhāsīti punā parā
pucchā gāṇanato honti naye terasamūlake.

Cuddasamūlake paṭhamaterasakena saddhiṃ vipākapaccayādisu ekādasasu paccayesu ekamekassa yojanāvasena ekādasamūlasakā honti. Tesu ekamekasmiṃ ekūnapaññāsaṃ katvā,

Satāni¹ pañcapucchānaṃ tiṇṣa v'ātha² na vā parā
pucchā gāṇanato honti naye cuddasamūlake.

Pannarasamūlake paṭhamacuddasakena saddhiṃ āhārapaccayādisu dasasu paccayesu ekamekassa yojanāvasena pannarasakā honti. Tesu ekamekasmiṃ ekūnapaññāsaṃ katvā,

Satāni² cattāri pucchānaṃ navuti ca tato parā
pucchā gāṇanato honti naye pannarasamūlake.

Soḷasamūlake paṭhamapannarasakena saddhiṃ indriyapaccayādisu navasu paccayesu ekamekassa yojanāvasena

¹ S. Satā.

² B. cā° for vā°.

nava soḷasakā honti. Tesu ekamekasmīy ekūnapaññāsaṃ katvā,

Satāni¹ cattāri cattālīs' ekā ceva punāparā
pucchā gāṇanato honti naye soḷasa mūlake.

Sattarasamūlake paṭhamasoḷasakena saddhiṃ jhānapaccayādisu aṭṭhasu paccayesu ekamekassa yojanāvasena aṭṭha sattarasakā honti. Tesu ekamekasmīy ekūnapaññāsaṃ katvā,

Satāni tīni pucchānaṃ navuti ceva² punā parā
pucchā gāṇanato honti naye sattarasamūlake.

Aṭṭhārasamūlake paṭhamasattarasakena saddhiṃ maggaṃ paccayādisu sattaṃ paccayesu ekamekassa yojanāvasena satta aṭṭhārasakā honti. Tesu ekamekasmīy ekūnapaññāsaṃ katvā,

Satāni tīni pucchānaṃ tēcattālīsam eva ca
pucchā gāṇanato³ honti naye aṭṭhārasa mūlake.

Ekūnavīsati mūlake paṭhamatṭhārasakena saddhiṃ sampayuttapaccayādisu chaṣu paccayesu ekamekassa yojanāvasena cha ekūnavīsatikā honti. Tesu ekamekasmīy⁴ ekūnapaññāsaṃ katvā,

Dve satā navuti ceva catasso ca punāparā
pucchā gāṇanato honti naye ekūnavīsatike.

Vīsati mūlake paṭhama-ekūnavīsatikena saddhiṃ vip̐payutta-
paccayādisu pañcasu paccayesu ekamekasmīy⁵ yojanāvasena pañcavīsati honti. Tesu ekamekasmīy ekūnapaññāsaṃ katvā,

Dve satā honti pucchānaṃ cattālīsā ca pañca ca
pucchā gāṇanato etā⁶ naye vīsati mūlake.

Ekavīsati mūlake paṭhamavīsatikena saddhiṃ atthipaccayādisu catūsu paccayesu ekamekassa⁷ yojanāvasena cattāro ekavīsatikā honti. Tesu ekamekasmīy ekūnapaññāsaṃ katvā,

Sataṃ⁸ chaṇṇavuti ceva pucchā honti sampiṇḍitā
gaṇitā lakkhapaññūhi ekavīsatike naye.

Dvāvīsati mūlake paṭhama-ekavīsatikena saddhiṃ natthipaccayādisu tīsu paccayesu ekamekassa yojanāvasena tayo dvāvīsatikā honti. Tesu ekamekasmīy ekūnapaññāsaṃ katvā,

Cattālīsādhikāṃ sataṃ satta ceva punāparā
pucchā gāṇanato honti naye dvāvīsati mūlake.

¹ S. Satā.

² Bm. dve for ceva.

³ Bm. gāṇana.

⁴ So S. and B.

⁵ B. ekamekassa.

⁶ B. honti, as above, not etā.

⁷ So S. and B.

⁸ S. Satta.

Tevīsatiṃūlake paṭhamadvāvisatikena saddhiṃ dvīsu vigatāvigatapaccayesu ekamekassa yojanāvasena dve tevīsatikā honti. Tesu ekamekasmīṃ ekūnapaññāsaṃ katvā,

Aṭṭha-navutim ev' idha puehā gaṇanato matā
nayaṃhi tevīsatiṃ ete visatiṃūlake.

Catuvisatiṃūlake pana sabbapaceyānaṃ samodhānava-sena veditabbo. Ten' eva sabbamūlako ti vutto. Tattha ekūnapaññāsaṃ eva puehā honti ti sabbā p' etā hetupaceyapadam eva gahetvā ekamūlakādīnaṃ sabbamūlakapaciyosānānaṃ vasena satthārā devaparisatiṃ vitthārato vibhattā pucchā idha sankhepena dassitā. Tāsaṃ pana sabbāsaṃ pi ayaṃ gaṇanāpiṇḍo, ekamūlakanayasmiṃ hi ekādasa satāni ehasattati ea pucchā āgatā. Hetupaecayanaye ten' eva mūlakena ekūnapaññāsaṃ katvā imasmiṃ hetupaccayamūlake gahetabbā; sesā sesapaccayamūlakesu pak-
khipitabbā.¹ Dukamūlake² sattavīsati ekādasa satāni; timūlake sahasaṃ aṭṭhasattati ca; eatumūlake sahasaṃ ekūnatīysāni ca; pañcūmūlake asītūdhikāni navasatāni; chamūlake ekatiṃsāni nava satāni; sattamūlake dvāsītāni aṭṭha satāni; aṭṭhamūlake tettiṃsāni aṭṭha satāni; navamūlake caturāsītāni satta satāni; dasamūlake pañcetiṃsāni satta satāni; ekādasamūlake chāsītāni eha satāni; dvādasamūlake satta tiṃsāni eha satāni; terasamūlake aṭṭhāsītāni pañca satāni; cūddasamūlake ekūnacattālīsāni pañca satāni; pannarasa-mūlake navutāni cattālīsa satāni; solasamūlake ekaeattālīsa satāni; sattarasamūlake dvānavutāni tīni satāni; aṭṭhārasa-mūlake tecattālīsāni tīni satāni; ekūnavīsatiṃūlake catunavutāni dve satāni; visatiṃūlake pañcacattālīsāni dve satāni; ekavīsatiṃūlake ehannavutaṃ sataṃ; dvāvīsatiṃūlake satta-cattālīsasataṃ; tevīsatiṃūlake aṭṭhanavuti; sabbamūlake ekūnapaññāsaṃ ti evaṃ hetupadaṃ ādiṃ katvā vibhassetu ekamūlakādisu:

Cuddas' eva sahasāni puna sattasatāni ea
pucchā hetupadass' eva ekamūlādibhedato ti.

Evaṃ hetupaceayaṃ ādiṃ katvā ekamūlakato paṭṭhāya yāva sabbamūlakanayā puehābhedaṃ dassetvā idāni ārammaṇapaccayaṃ ādiṃ katvā dassetuṃ *siyā kusalaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca*

¹ S. omits sentence.

² B. Dumūlake.

kusalo dhammo uppajjeyya ārammaṇapaccayā hetupaccayā ti¹ ādini āha.

Tattha ārammaṇapaccayā hetupaccayā ti ettāvata ārammaṇapaccayaṇ ādiṇ katvā hetupaccaya-pariyosāno ekamūlakānayo dassito. Tato paraṇ ārammaṇapaccayā adhipatipaccayā ti dukamūlakaṇ āradḍhaṇ.

Tattha imaṇ paṭhamāṇ dukaṇ eeva ārammaṇāvigatadukaṇ ca dassetvā sesaṇ saṅkhittaṇ. *Ārammaṇapaccayā hetupaccayā* ti ayaṇ osānaduko pi na dassito. Sace pana katthaci vācanāmagge² sandissati, sveva vācanāmaggo gahetabbo.

Tato paraṇ ārammaṇapaccaya-vasena tikamūlakādayo adassetvā adhipatipaccayaṇ ādiṇ katvā ekakādayo dassetuṇ *adhipatipaccayā anantarapaccayā samanantarapaccayā saha-jālapaccayā aññamaññapaccayā* ti ettakam eva vuttaṇ. Taṇ ekamūlakavaṣena vā sabbamūlakavaṣena vā veditabbaṇ.

Tato paraṇ avigatapaccayaṇ ādiṇ katvā dummūlakam eva dassetuṇ *avigatapaccayā hetupaccayā* ti ādi āradḍhaṇ. Tattha avigata-hetuduko avigatārammaṇa-duko avigatādhipati-duko [avigata-vigata-duko]³ ti paṭipāṭiyā tayo duko³ vatvā³ pariyosāno ca eko duko dassito. Tato avigatapaccaya-vasen' eva timūlakaṇ dassetuṇ *avigatapaccayā hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā, avigatapaccayāhetupaccayā adhipatipaccayā avigatapaccayā hetupaccayā anantarapaccayā* ti evaṇ paṭipāṭiyā tayo tilke vatvā *avigatapaccayā hetupaccayā vigatapaccayā* ti pariyesānatiko vutto. Tato avigatapaccaya-vasen' eva eatumūlakaṇ dassetuṇ *avigatapaccayā hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā adhipatipaccayā, avigatapaccayā hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā anantarapaccayā* ti dve catukka vatvā *vigatapaccayā* ti padaṇ uddharitvā ṭhapitaṇ.

Sesaṇ sabbaṇ saṅkhittaṇ. Tassa saṅkhittabhāvaṇ dassetuṇ ekokassa padassa ekamūlaṇ dummūlaṇ timūlaṇ, sabbamūlaṇ asammuyhantena vitthāretabban ti vuttaṇ. Tasmā yathā hetupaccayaṇ ādiṇ katvā hetu-ādi-padavaṣena ekamūlake ekādasa pucchā satāni cha sattati ca pucchā . . . pe . . . sabbamūlake ekūnapaññāsaṇ. Evaṇ ārammaṇapaccayaṇ ekaṇ ādiṇ katvā ārammaṇādhipadavaṣena ekamūlakassa padassa ekamūlake ekādasa pucchā-satāni cha-sattati ca

¹ Above, p. 71, 2-24.

² S. °maggo.

³ S. omits.

pucchā . . . pe . . . sabbamūlake ekūnapaññāsā ti ekekassa padassa ekamūlakādibhede satta satādhikāni cuddasa pucchā sahasāni honti. Tāsaṇ sabbesu pi catuvīsatiyā paccayesu ayaṇ gaṇanaparichedo.

Dvāpaṇṇāsa sahasān' atṭha satāni tīni sataśaśāni kusallattikassa pucchā anulomanayamhi suvibhattā.

Yathā ca kusallattikassa, evaṇ vedanattikādinam pi ti sabbesu pi bāvisatiyā tikesu.

Ekasatṭhi sahasāni cha satāni satta sattati
sataśaśāni pucchānaṇ tikabhede pabhedato
sankhittā vācanāmagge.

Dukesu¹ pana siyā hetuṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca hetu dhammo upparijeyya hetupaccayā ti evaṇ hetuṇ paṭicca hetu, hetuṇ paṭicca na-hetu, hetuṇ paṭicca hetu ca na-hetu ca, na-hetuṇ paṭicca na-hetu, na-hetuṇ paṭicca hetu; na-hetuṇ paṭicca hetu ca na-hetu ca, hetuṇ ca na-hetuṇ ca paṭicca hetu, hetuṇ ca na-hetuṇ ca paṭicca na-hetu, hetuṇ ca na-hetuṇ ca paṭicca hetu ca na-hetu cā ti ekamekasmiṇ duke hetupaccayādisu ekamekasmiṇ paccayena va pucchā honti. Tāsu hetupaccayaṇ ādiṇ katvā [hetupadavasena]² ekamūlake dve satāni soḷasaṇ ca pucchā honti.³ Tāsaṇ dukamūlakādisu tevīsatiyā vāresu ekekaṇ navakaṇ apanetvā yāva sabbamūlakā ayaṇ gaṇanaparichedo. Dukamūlake tāva ekamūlake dassitesu dvisu⁴ soḷasa nayādhikesu⁵ pucchā satesu nava apanetvā dve satāni satta ca pucchā honti. Tato nava apanetvā ti mūlake atṭha-navuti sataṇ. Evaṇ purima-purimato nava nava apanetvā catumūlake ekūnavuti sataṇ. Pañcamūlake asīti-sataṇ. Cha-mūlake ekasattati sataṇ. Sattamūlake dvāsatṭhi sataṇ. Atṭhamūlake tepaṇṇāsa sataṇ. Navamūlake catucattālisa sataṇ. Dasamūlake pañcatiṇsa sataṇ. Ekādasamūlake chabbisāsataṇ. Dvādasamūlake sattarasādhikasataṇ. Terasamūlake atṭhādikasataṇ. Cuddasamūlake nava-navuti. Pañnarasamūlake navuti. Soḷasamūlake ekāsīti. Sattarasamūlake dvāsattati. Atṭhārasamūlake tesat-

¹ Cf. *Dukapaṭṭhāna*, I, p. 1 ff.

² Bm. *omits*.

³ Bm. *adds* Tāsu hetupaccayass' eva aññe asaṃmissā nava pucchā gaḥetabbā. Sesā atṭhavāre na gaḥitā.

⁴ S. *omits*.

⁵ B. *omits* nayā.

thi. Ekūnavīsati mūlake catupannāsaj.¹ Visatimūlake pañcattālīsaj. Ekavisatimūlake chaṭṭiṭṭisaj. Dvāvīsati-mūlake sattavīsaj. Tevīsatimūlake aṭṭhārasa. Sabbamūlake nava. Yathā paṇ' etāni hetupaccayavasena ekamūlake soḷasādhikāni dve pucchā-satāni . . . pe . . . sabbamūlake nava, evaṃ ārammaṇapaccayādisu pi ekamekaṃ ādij katvā ārammaṇādi-padavasena ekekassa padassa ekamūlake soḷasādhikāni dve pucchā-satāni . . . pe . . . sabbamūlake navā ti ekekassa padassa ekamūlakādibhede dve pucchā-sahassāni satta-satāni ca pucchā honti. Tāsaj sabbesu pi catvīsatiyā pa-cayesu ayaṃ gaṇanaparicchedo.

Catu-saṭṭhi sahassāni puna aṭṭhasatāni ca
pucchā hetudukass' eva anulomanaye matā.

Yathā ca hetudukassa evaṃ sahetukadukādīmaṃ pi ti sab-basmin pi dukasate.

Saṭṭhi-satasahassāni cattāri ca tato paraṃ
dvāsīti ca sahassāni pucchā dukasate vidū.

Ayaṃ tāva suddhike tikapaṭṭhāne ca dukapaṭṭhāne ca
pucchānaṃ gaṇanaparicchedo.

Yaṃ pana tato paraṃ dvāvīsati tike gaḥetvā dukasate
pakkipitvā Dukatika-Paṭṭhānaṃ nāma desitaṃ. Tattha *siyā
hetuṃ kusalaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca hetu kusalo dhammo uppa-
jeyya hetupaccayā* ti evaṃ dvāvīsatiyā tikesu ekekaṃ tikaṃ²
dukānaṃ satena saddhiṃ yojetvā dassetabbānaṃ pucchānaṃ
heṭṭhā-vuttanaye na sabbesaṃ ekamūlakādīnaṃ vasena ga-
hetvā paricchedo veditabbo.

Yamhi tato paraṃ dukasataṃ gaḥetvā dvāvīsatiyā tikesu
pakkipitvā Tika-Dukapaṭṭhānaṃ nāma desitaṃ. Tatthāpi
*siyā kusalaṃ hetuṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca kusalo hetudhammo
uppaṇjeyya hetupaccayā* ti evaṃ duka-sate ekekaṃ dukaṃ
dvāvīsatiyā tikehi saddhiṃ yojetvā dassetabbānaṃ pucchā-
naṃ heṭṭhā-vuttanayena sabbesaṃ ekamūlakādīnaṃ vasena
gaḥetvā paricchedo veditabbo.

Yam pi tato paraṃ tike tikesu yeva pakkipitvā Tika-Tika-
paṭṭhānaṃ nāma desitaṃ. Tatthāpi *siyā kusalaṃ sukhāya
vedanāya sampayutto dhammaṃ paṭicca kusalo sukhāya
vedanāya sampayutto dhammo uppaṇjeyya hetupaccayā* ti

¹ Bm. paññā.

² S. tika.

evaṃ dvāvisatiyā tikesu ekekaṃ tikaṃ sesehi ekavīsatiyā tikehi saddhiṃ yojetvā dassetabbānaṃ pucchānaṃ heṭṭhā-vuttanayena sabbesaṃ ekamūlakādīnaṃ vasena gahetvā paricchedo veditabbo.

Yam pi tattha paraṃ duke dukesu yeva pakkipitvā Duka-Dukapaṭṭhānaṃ nāma desitaṃ. Tattha¹ *siyā hetu²-sahetukaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca hetu-sahetuko dhammo uppaṇṇeyya hetu-paccayā* ti evaṃ dukasate ekekaṃ dukaṃ sesehi nava-navutiyaṃ dukehi saddhiṃ yojetvā dassetabbānaṃ pucchānaṃ heṭṭhā-vuttanayena sabbesaṃ ekamūlakādīnaṃ vasena gahetvā paricchedo veditabbo.

Tathāgatena hi sabbam etaṃ pabbhaṇaṃ dassetvā va deva-parisāya dhammo desito. Dhammasenāpatissa pana: tena ajja idaṃ c' idaṃ ca desitaṃ ti sankhipitvā nayadassana-matten' eva desanā akkhātā. Therenāpi sankhipitvā va vācanāmaggo pavattito. So therena pavattitanayen' eva sangītikāle sangahaṃ āropito. Taṃ paṇ' assa sankhepanayaṃ dassetuṃ, *tikaṃ ca paṭṭhānavaraṇaṃ* ti ayaṃ gāthā ṭhapitā.³

Tass' attho *tikaṃ ca paṭṭhānavaraṇaṃ* ti [varaṇa]⁴ pavaraṇaṃ tikapaṭṭhānaṃ ca. *Dukuttamaṃ* ti uttamaṃ seṭṭhaṃ dukapaṭṭhānaṃ ca. *Duka-tikaṃ cā* ti duka-tikapaṭṭhānaṃ ca. *Tika-dukaṃ cā* ti tika-dukaṃ ca. *Tika-tikaṃ cā* ti tika-tikapaṭṭhānaṃ. *Duka-dukaṃ cā* ti duka-dukaṃ ca. *Cha-anulomamhi* *nayā sugambhīrā* ti ete tikapaṭṭhānādayo suṭṭhu gambhīrā cha nayā anulomamhi veditabbā ti. Tattha dve anulomāni dhammānulomaṃ ca paccayānulomaṃ ca.

Tattha *kusalāṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca⁵ kusalo dhammo* ti⁵ evaṃ Abhidhammamātikāpadehi sangahitānaṃ dhammānaṃ anulomadesanāvasena⁶ pavattaṃ *dhammānulomaṃ* nāma. *Hetu-paccayā ārammaṇapaccayā* ti evaṃ catuvīsatiyā paccayānaṃ anulomadesanāvasena pavattaṃ *paccayānulomaṃ* nāma. Tattha heṭṭhā Atthakathāyaṃ

tikaṃ ca paṭṭhānavaraṇaṃ . . . pe . . . cha anulomamhi
nayā sugambhīrā⁷ ti

¹ Bm. Tatthā pi.

² Bm. hetuṃ.

³ Above, p. 8.

⁴ Above, p. 73. ⁵ Bm. omits. ⁶ S. nayena. ⁷ See above, p. 73.

ayaṃ gāthā dhammānulomaṃ sandhāya vuttā. Idha pana ayaṃ gāthā tasmīṃ dhammānulome paccayānulomaṃ sandhāya vuttā. Tasmā *cha anulomamhi nayā sugambhīrā* ti Aṭṭhakathāya¹ dhammānulome tikapaṭṭhānādayo *cha nayā sugambhīrā* ti evaṃ attho veditabbo. Imasmiṃ pan' okāse *hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā* ti evaṃ pavatte paccayānulome ete dhammānulome tikapaṭṭhānādayo *cha nayā sugambhīrā* ti evaṃ attho veditabbo.

Tesu anulome tikapaṭṭhāne kusalattikamattass' eva vasena ayaṃ imasmiṃ paṭiccavārassa paṇṇattivāre sankhipitvā pucchāpabhedo dassito. Sessesu pana tikesu sesapaṭṭhānesu ca ekāpi pucchā na dassitā. Tato paresu pana sahaṃjātavārādisu kusalattikassāpi vasena pucchāṃ anuddharitvā labbhamaṇaka-vasena vissajjanam eva dassitaṃ. *Chu anulomamhi nayā sugambhīrā* ti vacanato pana imasmiṃ paccayānulome *cha* pi ete paṭṭhānanayā pucchāvasena uddharitvā dassitabbā. Paṭṭhānaṃ vaṇṇayantānaṃ hi ācariyānaṃ bhāro eso ti.

Idāni paccanīyaṃ hoti, taṃ dassetuṃ: *siyā kusalaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppaṇṇeyya na-hetupaccayā* ti ādi āradḍhaṃ.²

Tattha anulomapucchāhi samappamāpo va pucchā paricchedo. Ten' ev' ettha yathā anulome hetupaccayo vitthārito, evaṃ paccanīye pi na-hetupaccayo vitthāretabbo ti vatvā, puna pariyosāne yathā anulome ekekassa padassa ekamūlaṃ dumūlaṃ timūlaṃ catumūlaṃ yā tevīsati-mūlakaṃ evaṃ paccanīye pi vitthāretabban ti vuttaṃ. Tevīsati-mūlakan ti idaṃ c' ettha dumūlakaṃ yeva sandhāya vuttaṃ. Pariyosāne pana sabbamūlakaṃ catuvīsati-mūlakan pi hoti yeva. Sabbaṃ sankhittam evā ti.

*Tikaṇ ca paṭṭhānavaraṃ . . . pe . . . cha paccanīyamhi nayā sugambhīrā*³ ti

etthāpi dve paccanīyāni: dhammapaccanīyaṃ ca paccayapaccanīyaṃ ca. Tattha *kusalaṃ dhammā* ti evaṃ Abhidhammamātikāpadehi sangalhitānaṃ dharmānaṃ;⁴ na *kusalaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca na kusalo dhammo* ti paccanīyadesanāvasena pavattaṃ

¹ S. aṭṭhakathā gāthāya.

² Above, p. 71.

³ Above, p. 9.

⁴ Dhs. 1; Happositor, 40 f.

dhammapaccanīyaṇ nāma. *Na-hetupaccayā nārammaṇapaccayā* ti evaṇ eaturisatiyā paecayānaṇ paecanīyadesanāvasena pavattaṇ *paccayapaccanīyaṇ* nāma. Tattha heṭṭhā Aṭṭhakathāyaṇ:

Tikañ ca paṭṭhānavaraṇ . . . pe . . . cha paccanīyamhi nayā sugambhīrā,

ayaṇ gāthā dhamma paceanīyaṇ sandhāya vuttā. Idha pana ayaṇ gāthā dhammānulome yeva paccayapaecanīyaṇ sandhāya vuttā, tasimā

cha paccanīyamhi nayā sugambhīra ti

Aṭṭhakathā-gāthāya dhammapaecanīye tikapaṭṭhānādayo *cha nayā sugambhīra* ti evam attho veditabbo.

Imasmiṇ paṇ' okāse *na-hetupaccayā nārammaṇapaccayā* ti evaṇ pavatte paecayapaecanīye ete dhammānulome yeva tikapaṭṭhānādayo *cha nayā sugambhīrā* ti evam attho veditabbo. Tesu anuloma-tikapaṭṭhāne yeva kusalattikamattassa vasena ayaṇ imasmiṇ Paṭiccavārassa Paṇṇattivāre sankhipitvā pucchāpabhedo dassito.

Sesesu pana tikesu sesapaṭṭhānesu ea ekāpi pucchā na dassitā. Tato paresu pana Sahajātavārādisu kusalattikassāpi vasena pucchay anuddharitvā labbhamānakavasena vissajjanam eva dassitaṇ. *Cha paccanīyamhi nayā sugambhīrā* ti vacanato pana imasmiṇ paccayapaccanīye cha pi ete paṭṭhānanayā pucchāvasena uddharitvā dassetabbā. Paṭṭhānaṇ vaṇṇayantānaṇ hi ācariyānaṇ bhāro eso ti.

Idāni anulomapaccanīyaṇ hoti: taṇ dassetuṇ *siyā kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjeyya hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā* ti ādi āraddhaṇ.¹ Tattha *hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā . . . pe . . . hetupaccayā na-adhipati-paccayā*² ti hetupadassa sesesu tevīsatiyā paceyesu ekekena saddhiṇ yojanāvasena hetupadādi ke ekamūlake tevīsati anulomapaccanīyāni, tesu ekekasmiṇ ekūnapaññāsaṇ katvā satta-vīsatiyāni ekādasa pucchāsātāni honti. Dumūlake pana hetārammaṇapadānaṇ sesesu dvāvīsatiyā paccayesu ekekena saddhiṇ yojanāvasena dvāvīsati anulomapaecanīyāni ti evaṇ anulome vuttesu sabbesu ekamūlakādisu ekekaṇ padaṇ

¹ Above, p. 72.

² S. avigata°.

parihāpetvā avasesānaṃ vasena pucchāgaṇanā veditabbā. Ekamūlakādisu c' ettha yā pucchā pāliyaṃ āgatā, yā ca na āgatā, tā¹ sabbā heṭṭhā vuttanayānusāren' eva veditabbā.

Tikañ ca patthānavaṇṇaṃ . . . pe . . . cha anulomapaccanīyaṃhi nayā sugambhīrā² ti

ettha pana heṭṭhā vuttanayen' eva dve anulomapaccanīyāni: dhammānulomapaccanīyaṃ paccayānulomapaccanīyaṃ ca.

Tattha kusalo dhammo³ ti evaṃ Abhidhammamātikāpadehi sangahitānaṃ dhammānaṃ kusalaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca na kusalo dhammo ti anulomapaccanīyadesanāvasena pavattaṃ dhammānulomapaccanīyaṃ nāma. Hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā ti evaṃ catuvisatiyā paccayesu labbhamānapadānaṃ anulomapaccanīyadesanāvasena pavattaṃ paccayānulomapaccanīyaṃ nāma.

Tattha heṭṭhā Atthakathāyaṃ

Tikañ ca patthānavaṇṇaṃ . . . pe . . . cha anulomapaccanīyaṃhi nayā sugambhīrā ti

ayaṃ gāthā dhammānulomapaccanīyaṃ sandhāya vuttā. Idha pana ayaṃ gāthā dhammānulome yeva paccayānulomapaccanīyaṃ sandhāya vuttā, tasmā

cha anulomapaccanīyaṃhi nayā sugambhīrā ti

Atthakathā-gāthāya dhammānulomapaccanīye tikapatthānādayo cha nayā sugambhīrā ti evaṃ attho veditabbo.

Imasmiṃ pan' okāse hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā ti evaṃ pavatte paccayānulomapaccanīye eto dhammānulome yeva tikapatthānādayo cha nayā sugambhīrā ti evaṃ attho veditabbo. Tesu anulome tikapatthāne yeva kusalattikamattassa vasena ayaṃ imasmiṃ Paṭicavārassa Paṇṇattivāre sankhipitvā pucchāpabbhedo dassito. Sesesu pana tikesu sesapatthānesu ca ekāpi pucchā na dassitā. Tato paresu pana Sahajātavārādisu kusalattikassāpi vasena pucchāyaṃ anuddharitvā labbhamāna-vasena⁴ viśajjanam eva dassitaṃ.

Cha anulomapaccanīyaṃhi nayā sugambhīrā ti

vacanato pana imasmiṃ paccanīyānuloma-paccanīye cha pi ete patthānanayā pucchāvasena uddharitvā dassetabbā. Patthānaṃ vappāyantaṃ hi ācariyaṃ bhāro eso ti.

¹ S. omits.

² Above, p. 9.

³ B. kusala dhammā.

⁴ S. labbhamānakkamo.

Idāni paccaniyānulomaṇ hoti: taṇ dassetaṇ *siyā kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppaṭṭheyya na-hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā* ti¹ ādi āradhhaṇ. Tattha anulomapaccaniyapucchā hi samappamāṇo eva pucchā-paricchedo. Ekamūlakādisu c' ettha yā pucchā pāliyaṇ āgatā, yā ca na āgatā, tā sabbā heṭṭhā vuttanayānusāren' eva veditabbā.

Tikañ ca paṭṭhānavaraṇ . . . pe . . . cha paccaniyānulomamhi nayā sugambhīrā ti²

etthāpi heṭṭhā vuttanayen' eva dve paccayānulomāni dhammapaccaniyānulomaṇ ca paccayapaccaniyānulomaṇ ca.

Tattha *kusalo dhammo*³ ti evaṇ Abhidhammamātikāpadehi⁴ sangahitānaṇ dhammānaṇ *na kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca kusalo dhammo* ti paccaniyānulomadesaṇāvasena pavattaṇ dhammapaccaniyānulomaṇ nāma. *Na-hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā* ti evaṇ catuvīsatiyā paccayesu labbhamānapadānaṇ paccaya-paccaniyānulomadesaṇāvasena pavattaṇ paccaniyānulomaṇ nāma. Tattha heṭṭhā Aṭṭhakathāyaṇ

Tikañ ca paṭṭhānavaraṇ . . . pe . . . cha paccaniyānulomamhi nayā sugambhīrā ti

ayaṇ gāthā dhammapaccaniyānulomaṇ sandhāya vuttā. Idha pana ayaṇ gāthā dhammānulome yeva paccayapaccaniyānulomaṇ sandhāya vuttā. Tasmā

cha paccaniyānulomamhi nayā sugambhīrā ti

Aṭṭhakathāya dhammapaccaniyānulome tikapaṭṭhānādayo *cha nayā sugambhīrā* ti evam attho veditabbo.

Imasmiṇ pan' okāse *na-hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā* ti evaṇ pavatte paccayapaccaniyānulome ete dhammānulome yeva tikapaṭṭhānādayo *cha nayā sugambhīrā* ti evam attho veditabbo. Tesu anulomatikapāṭṭhānesu yeva kusalattikamattassa vasena ayaṇ imasmiṇ Paṭiccavārassa Pappattivāre sankhipitvā pucchāpabbhedo dassito. Sesesu pana tikesu sesapaṭṭhānesu ca ekā pi pucchā na dassitā. Tato paresu pana Sahajātavārādisu kusalattikassāpi vasena pucchāṇ anuddharitvā labbhamānakavasena vissajjanam eva dassitaṇ.

Cha paccaniyānulomamhi nayā sugambhīrā ti

¹ Above, p. 72.

² Above, p. 9.

³ B. kusalā dhammā.

⁴ Dhs., p. 1.

vacanato pana imasmiṃ paccayapaccanīyānulome cha pi ete paṭṭhānanayā pucchāvāsena uddharitvā dassetabbā. Paṭṭhānaṃ vanṇayanānaṃ hi ācariyānaṃ bhāro eso ti.

Panṇattivāraṇṇanā nīṭṭhā.

Idāni yā ekāpanṇattivāro kusalattikaṃ nissāya hetupaccayādivāsena ekūnapaññāsaṃ ādiṃ katvā nayanattāṃ dassentena aparimāṇā pucchā dassitā.

Tattha kusalākusalādiṇaṃ saha upattiyā¹ abhāvato yā pucchā *kusalaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca akusalo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā* ti [evaṃ vissajjanaṃ na labhanti. Tā pahāya yā vissajjanaṃ labhanti tā yeva vissajjetuṃ ayaṃ *kusalaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā* ti]² ādinā nayoṇa Paṭiccavārussa Niddesavāro āraddho.³ Tattha siyā: sace imā hetupaccayādivāsen' eva ekūnapaññāsaṃ pucchā sabbaso vissajjanaṃ na labhanti, atha kasmā dassitā? Nanu yā labhanti tā yeva dassetabbā ti? Āma, dassetabbā siyuṃ; tathā dassiyamāṇā pana sabbesu tika-duka-paṭṭhānādisu ekekasmīṃ tike duka-duka-tike tika-duka tika-tiko duka-duke ca sankhepaṃ akatvā dassetabbā yeva bhavēyyuṃ. Kasmā yā Kusalattike labhanti, na tā yeva Vedanattikādisu? Dhammānulomapaccanīye va Tikapaṭṭhāne Vitakkaṭika-Pīṭṭikānaṃ vissajjane sabbā p' eta vissajjanaṃ labhanti, tasmā ukkaṭṭhaparicchedena ekekasmīṃ tike yattakāhi pucchāhi bhavitabbaṃ, sabbā Kusalattiko dassitā. Evaṃ dassitāsu hi yā tattha vissajjanaṃ na labhanti tā pahāya, yā labhanti tā vuccamāṇā sakkā sukhena vijānitum ti sukhena vijānanatthaṃ, sabbā pi Kusalattike dassitā. Yā pan' ettha vissajjanaṃ na labhanti, tā pahāya, yā labhanti, tā yeva vissajjitā ti veditabbā.

Tattha *kusalaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca* ti catubhūnakakusala-dhammesu vedanakkhandhādibhedāṃ ekaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca paṭigantvā saha uppattisankhātēna sadisabhāvena putvā, tena saddhiṃ ekato pavattibhāvaṃ upagantvā ti ettho. *Kusalo*

¹ B. sahupattiyā. ² S. omits bracketed portion. ³ Above, p. 73.

dhmmo ti catubbūmakakusaladhammesu yeva saññākkhandhādibhedo eko dhammo. *Uppajjati* ti uppādato yāva nirodhagamanā¹ uddhaṇ pajjati,² nibbattati ti pi attho. Attānaṇ labhati uppādādayo vā pāpupāti ti vuttaṇ hoti. *Hetupaccayū* ti kusalahetunā hetupaccayaabhāvaṇ sādhetena. Evaṇ *up-pajjeyyā* ti pucchāya, *up-pajjati* ti vissajjanaṇ vatvā, idāni yaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca yo dhammo uppajjati, taṇ dhammaṇ khandhavasena dassetuṇ *kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhan* ti ādim āha.

Tattha *ekaṇ* ti vedanādisu catusu yaṇ kiñci ekaṇ. *Tayo khandhā* ti yo yo paccayaabhāvena gahito, taṇ taṇ ṭhapetvā. avasesā *tayo khandhā*. *Tayo khandhe* ti vedanādisu yo eko khandho uppajjati ti gahito, taṇ ṭhapetvā sese *tayo*. *Dve khandhe* ti vedanā-saññā-dukādisu chasu dukesu ye keci *dve khandhe paṭicca*. *Dve khandhā* ti ye ye paccayaabhāvena gahitā, te te ṭhapetvā, avasesā *dve khandhā kusalahetunā* hetupaccayaabhāvaṇ sādhetena uppajjantī ti attho. Yasmā pana eko khandho ekass' eva, dvinnāṇ yeva vā, *dve vā* pana ekass' eva paccayo³ nāma natthi, tasmā ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca eko khandho, ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca *dve khandhā*, *dve khandhe paṭicca* eko khandho ti na vuttaṇ.

Kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati ti ādisu pi vuttanayen' eva attho veditabbo.

Cittasamutthānaṇ rūpan ti idaṇ paṭiccaṭṭhassa⁴ sahaajātaṭṭhattāyaṇ kusaleṇa sahaajātāñ ceva hetupaccayañ ca labhati: taṇ dassetuṇ vuttaṇ. Parato pi ēvarūpesu ṭhānesu ayam eva nayo. *Vipākāvyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ*⁵ ti ettha hetupaccayaabhāvato ahetukarūpeṇa saddhiṇ anuppattito ārupapavipākaṇ na gahetabbaṇ. *Paṭisandhikkhaṇ* ti kaṭattā-rūpasankhātassa avyākatassa avyākataṇ paṭicca uppattidassanattaṇ vuttaṇ. *Vipākāvyākataṇ* ti [tasmiṇ]⁶ khāṇe vijjāmānāvyākatavasena vuttaṇ. *Khandhe paṭicca vatthu*, *vatthuṇ paṭicca khandhā* ti idaṇ kaṭattā-rūpagahaṇena vatthumhi gahite pi vatthuṇ paṭicca khandhānaṇ uppattidassanattaṇ vuttaṇ. *Ekaṇ mahābhūtan* ti ādi rūpāvyākataṇ paṭicca

¹ B. °gamanā.

² S. °gamaṇaṇ sa uppajjati.

³ S. omits from dvinnāṇ to paccayo.

⁴ S. paṭiccassa.

⁵ Above, p. 74. B. kriyā always.

⁶ B. omits.

rūpāvyākataṣṣa uppatidassanattayaṃ vuttaṃ. *Ekayaṃ khandhun* ti ādisu vuttanayaṃ' eva paṇ' ettha attahayojanā veditabbā. Evaṃ rūpāvyakatamhi bhūte paṭicca bhūtānaṃ uppattiṃ vatvā, idāni bhūte paṭicca upādā-rūpānaṃ uppattiṃ dassetuṃ *mahābhūte paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ* ti ādi vuttaṃ. Evaṃ saṃte upādā-rūpaṃ ti ettakam eva vattabbayaṃ, itaradvayaṃ kasmā vuttan ti? Mahābhūte pi paṭicca uppatidassanattayaṃ. Yaṃ hi heṭṭhā *cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ ca rūpaṃ kaḷattā ca rūpaṃ* ti dassitaṃ, na kevalaṃ khandhe yeva¹ paṭicca uppajjati, mahābhūte pi pana paṭicca uppajjati ti dassanattaham idaṃ vuttan ti veditabbayaṃ. Tattha cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ pavatte yeva kaṭattā-rūpaṃ paṭisandhiyam pi. *Upādā-rūpaṃ* ti tass' eva ubhayassa viṣeṣaṇaṃ. *Kusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paṭiccā* ti ettha cittasamuṭṭhānā va mahābhūtā gahitā. *Cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ* ti ettha pana bhūtarūpaṃ pi upādā-rūpaṃ pi gahitaṃ. *Ekayaṃ mahābhūtaṃ paṭicca tayo mahābhūtā* ti ādinā nayaṇa hi bhūtarūpaṃ pi khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paṭicca uppajjati. *Mahābhūte paṭicca upādā-rūpaṃ* ti vuttanayaṇa upādā-rūpaṃ pi.

Akusalaṃ ca avyākataṃ cā ti pañhāvissajjaneṣu pi es' eva nayo. Evaṃ hetupaccayaṇa dve² pucchā viṣajjitā. Etā yeva hi ettha labbhanti, sesā cattālīsa moghapucchā ti na viṣajjitā. Iminā upāyena ārammaṇapaccayaḍisu pi pucchāvissajjanānaṃ attho veditabbo. Tattha tattha pana vicāretabbayuttakam eva vicārayissāma. Ārammaṇapaccaye tāva rūpassa ārammaṇapaccayavasena anuppattito tāsu navasu rūpaṇiṣṣakā pahāya tisso va pucchā viṣajjitā. 'Ten' eva ca kārāṇeṣu *vattayaṃ paṭicca khandhā* ti vatvā *khandhe paṭicca vattā* ti na vuttaṃ. Na hi taṃ ārammaṇapaccayaṇa uppajjati.

Adhipatipaccaye³ *vipākāvyākataṃ* ti lokuttaram eva sandhāya vuttaṃ. Ten' ev' ettha *paṭisandhikkhaṇe* ti na gahitaṃ. Sesāṃ hetupaccayasadisaṃ eva.

Anantara-samanantareṣu pi⁴ rūpaṃ na labbhati ti ārammaṇapaccaye viya tisso va pucchā.

Sahajātāpaccaye *paṭisandhikkhaṇe* ti pañcavokāre paṭisandhivasena vuttaṃ. Heṭṭhā pana Paccayavibhange okka-

¹ Bm. *adda* ca.

² Bm. *va*.

³ Above, p. 75.

⁴ Above, p. 76.

tikkhaṇe ti āgataṇ.¹ Tam pi iminā va saddhiṇ atthato ekaṇ, vyañjanamattam eva hi' ettha nānaṇ. Api ca *tinnaṇ sannipātā gabbhassa avakkunti hoti* ti² vacanato okkantī ti pañcavokāra-pāṭisandhiyā v' etaṇ nāmaṇ. *Paṭisandhī* ti sabba bhavasādhāraṇaṇ. Idha pana *katattā-rūpaṇ* ti ādi vacanato pañcavokāra-pāṭisandhi yeva adhippetā. Sā hi rūpassa pi arūpassa pi paccayabhāvaṇ ceva paccayuppannabhāvaṇ ca sangahāti. Tasmā paripupṇavissajjanā hoti ti gahitā. *Bāhiraṇ ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ* ti anindriyabaddhesu paṭhavī pāsānādisu mahābhūtaṇ sandhāya vuttaṇ. Paccayavibhangavārasmiṇ hi *cattāro mahābhūtā* ti ajjhattikaṇ ca bāhiraṇ ca ekato katvā gahitaṇ. Sankhepadesanā hi sā. Ayaṇ pana vitthāradesanā, tasmā sabbaṇ vibhajitvā dassento bāhiraṇ ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ ti ādim āha. *Asaññasattānaṇ ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paṭicca* ti dvisantatisamuṭṭhānabhūtavasena vuttaṇ. *Mahābhūte paṭicca katattā-rūpaṇ* ti idaṇ pana kammāsamuṭṭhānavasen' eva vuttaṇ. *Upādā-rūpaṇ* ti idaṇ utusamuṭṭhānavasen' eva.

Añña-mañña-paccaye³ *khandhe paṭicca vatthu, vatthuṇ paṭicca khandhā* ti catunnam pi khandhānaṇ ekato vatthūnā añña-mañña-paccayatāṇ dassetuṇ vuttaṇ.

Nissayapaccaye yasā paṭiccaṭṭho nāma saha-jātattṭho, tasmā yā heṭṭhā Paccayavibhangavāre cakkhāyatanādiṇaṇ nissayapaccayatā dassitā, sā na⁴ gahitā. Cakkhāyatanā-dīni hi purejātāni hutvā paccayā honti. Idha saha-jātam eva labbhati, ten' eva vuttaṇ *nissayapaccayo saha-jātapaccaya-sadiso* ti.

Upanissayapaccaye rūpassa upanissayapaccaya-abhāvā tīn' eva vissajjanāni labbhanti. Tena vuttaṇ ārammaṇapaccaya-sadisaṇ ti. Tattha kiñcāpi na sabbe kusalākusalāvyākātā ārammaṇūpanissayaṇ labbhanti, ye pana labbhanti, tesāṇ vāsen' etaṇ vuttan ti veditabbaṇ.

Purejātapaccaye *vatthuṇ purejātapaccayā* ti⁵ vatthuṇ paṭicca vatthūnā purejātapaccayatāṇ sādhentena uppajjanti ti attho. *Vipākāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ* ti ettha yaṇ vipākāvyākataassa vatthu okkantikkhaṇe saha-jātapaccayo hoti, taṇ purejātapaccayabhājanīyattā idha na gahetabbaṇ. Ye pi kusalādayo

¹ Above, p. 3.² M. i, 265.³ Above, p. 78.⁴ Bm. omits. But cf. above, p. 3 f. with p. 78.⁵ Above, p. 79.

āruppe purejātapaccayaṃ na labhanti, te pi purejātapaccaya-bhājanīyato yeva idha na gahetabbā, ārammaṇaṃ pana niyamato purejātapaccayabhāvaṃ na labhati. Rūpāyatanaṃ dīni hi cakkhuvīññāpādīnaṃ yeva purejātapaccayatanaṃ sādheṇti, manovīññāpādhatuyā atitānāgatāni pi ārammaṇaṃ honti yeva, tasmā idha na gahitaṃ. Khandhavāsena hi ayaṃ desanā, na viññāpādhatuvāsena. *Vipākāvyākalan ekay khandhan* ti desanāya ca sabbā pi viññāpādhatuyo gahitā, na cakkhuvīññāpādhatu-ādayo evā ti.

Pacchājāte kusalākusalānaṃ paccayo na hoti. Avyākata-sāpi upatthambhako va, na janako, tasmā uppajjati pacchājātapaccayā ti evaṃ vattabbo ekadhammo pi natthi ti pacchājātapaccayavasena vissajjanaṃ na kataṃ.

Āsevanapaccaye kāmaṃ sabbā kiriyā āsevanapaccayaṃ na labhanti. Labbhamūnavāsena pana *kiriyāvyākalan* ti vuttaṃ, tasmā javanakiriyā v' ettha gahitā ti veditabbā.

Kamma-paccaye kusalākusalesu ekakkhapiko kamma-paccayo veditabbo. Tathā kiriyāvyākate. Vipākāvyākate pana nānakkhapiko pi. Tathā paṭisandhikkhane mahābhūtānaṃ. Cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ pana ekakkhapiko. Kaṭattā-rūpānaṃ nānakkhapiko va. Tathā asaṅkhasattarūpānaṃ. Kaṭattā-rūpaṃ paṇ' ettha jīvitindriyaṃ. Sesāṃ na ekantato kamma-samuṭṭhānattā upādā-rūpaṃ ti vuttaṃ. Evaṃ sante pi idha kamma-samuṭṭhānam eva adhippetāṃ.

Vipākapa-caccaye¹ kusalākusalaṃ [kiriyāṇ ca]² na labhanti ti avyākatavāsen' eva vissajjanaṃ kataṃ. *Cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ* ti vipākacittasamuṭṭhānam eva. *Kaṭattā-rūpaṃ* ti yathā-lābhavasena indriyarūpaṇ ca vatthurūpaṇ ca. *Upādā-rūpaṃ* ti tad-avasesaṃ tasmiṃ samaye vijjamānaṃ upādā-rūpaṃ.

Āhārapaccaye³ sabbesaṃ pi kusalādīnaṃ khandhānaṃ citta-samuṭṭhānarūpassa ca⁴ arūpāhāravāsena uppatti veditabbā. Tathā *paṭisandhikkhane mahābhūtānaṃ. Cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ* ti bhavaṅgādi citta-samuṭṭhānaṃ. *Āhārasamuṭṭhānaṃ* ti kabalīkārāhārasamuṭṭhānaṃ citta-samuṭṭhānaṃ ti kusalākusala-citta-samuṭṭhānam eva. Paccayavibhaṅgavāro āhārapaṭi-pāṭiyā⁵ paṭhamaṃ kabalīkāro āhāro dassito. Idha pana

¹ Above, p. 80.

² S. omits bracketed words.

³ Bm. °paccayā; S. °paccayaṃ.

⁴ S. °rūpass' eva.

⁵ Above, p. 5.

kusalāṇ dhamman ti pucchāvasena paṭhamāṇ arūpāhārā dassitā ti veditabbā.

Indriyapaccaye Paccayavibhange¹ indriyapaṭipāṭiyā paṭhamāṇ cakkhundriyādini dassitāni. Idha pana² kusalādi pucchāvasena paṭhamāṇ arūpindriyāṇaṇ paccayatā dassitā. Tattha kusalādisu yathā-lābhāvasena arūpindriyā gahetabbā. Asaññasattāṇaṇ bhūtarūpesu pi jīvitindriyaṇ ti.

Jhānamaggapaccayesu hetupaccayasadisam eva vissajjanaṇ. Ten' ev' ettha hetupaccayasadisam ti vuttaṇ.

Sampayuttapaccaye vissajjanaṇ ārammaṇapaccayagahitaṇ. Ten' ev' ettha ārammaṇapaccayasadisam ti vuttaṇ.

Vippayuttapaccaye *vatthuṇ vippayuttapaccayā* ti vatthuṇ paṭicca vippayuttapaccayā vatthunā vippayuttapaccayataṇ sādhentena uppajjantī ti attho. *Khandhe vippayuttapaccayā* ti khandhe paṭicca vippayuttapaccayā khandhehi vippayuttapaccayataṇ sādhentehi uppajjantī ti³ attho. *Khandhā vatthuṇ vippayuttapaccayā* ti vatthuṇ paṭicca khandhā vippayuttapaccayā vatthunā vippayuttapaccayataṇ sādhentena [khandhā]⁴ uppajjantī ti attho. *Cittasamutthānaṇ rūpaṇ khandhe vippayuttapaccayā* ti khandhe paṭicca vippayuttapaccayā cittasamutthānaṇ rūpaṇ khandhehi vippayuttapaccayataṇ sādhentehi uppajjantī ti attho. Sesavissajjanesu pi *vatthuṇ vippayuttapaccayā* ti ādisu pi vuttanāyen' eva attho veditabbo. Vipākāvyākate c' ettha vatthugahaṇenacakkhādini sangahitabbāni. *Ekāṇ mahābhūtaṇ* ti ādi rūpāvyākatassa paṭicca-bhāvaṇ⁵ dassetuṇ vuttaṇ. *Cittasamutthānaṇ* ti avyākata-cittasamutthānam pi kusalākusalacittasamutthānam pi.

Atthipaccaye sabbaṇ saha-jātapaccayagahitaṇ. Ten' ev' ettha *sahajātapaccayā* ti vuttaṇ.

Natthi-vigatā ārammaṇapaccayagahitā.

Avigataṇ saha-jātagahitaṇ. Ten' ev' ettha ārammaṇapaccayasadisam saha-jātapaccayasadisam ti vuttaṇ.

Ime tevīsati paccayā ti⁶ sankhipitvā dassitānaṇ vasen' etaṇ vuttaṇ. *Vitthāretabbā* ti yā pucchā vissajjanaṇ labhanti, tāsaṇ vasena vitthāretabbā. Ayaṇ hetupaccayaṇ ādiṇ katvā ekamūlake paccayānulome Paṭiccavārassa kusalattikavissajjane atthavannaṇā.

¹ Above, p. 5.

² Above, p. 81.

³ B. uppajjati ti.

⁴ Bm. omits.

⁵ Bm. paccaya°.

⁶ Above, p. 83.

Idāni ye ettha hetupaccayādisu ekekaśmīṇ paccaye vissajjanavārā laddhā, te gaṇanavasena dassetuṇ *hetuyā navā* ti¹ ādi āradḍhaṇ.

Tattha *hetuyā navā* ti pucchāvissajjananavārā honti, seyyathidaṇ:

- (1) kusalena kusalaṇ
- (2) kusalena avyākataṇ
- (3) kusalena kusalāvyākataṇ
- (4) akusalena akusalaṇ
- (5) akusalena avyākataṇ
- (6) akusalena akusalāvyākataṇ
- (7) avyākatena avyākataṇ
- (8) kusalāvyākatena avyākataṇ
- (9) akusalāvyākatena avyākataṇ ti.

Ārammaṇe tīṇi ti

- (1) kusalena kusalaṇ
- (2) akusalena akusalaṇ
- (3) avyākatena avyākataṇ.

Adhipatiyā *navā* ti hetuyā vuttasadisā va. Dvādasasu hi paccayesu nava navā ti vuttaṇ. Sabbesu pi pucchāvissajjanāni hetupaccayasadisān' eva; Vibhange pana atthi viseso. Dasasu paccayesu tīṇi tīṇi ti vuttaṇ. Sabbesu pi pucchāvissajjanāni āraumanasadisān' eva; Vibhange pana atthi viseso. Affīmaññāpaccayasamīṇ hi avyākatapadassa vissajjane rūpaṇ pi labbhati. Tatthā purejātapaccaye. Āsevanapaccaye vipākāni ceva vithicittāni ca na labbhanti. *Vipāke ekan* ti avyākatena² avyākatam eva. Evam ettha sankhepato *nava*, *tīṇi*, *ekan* ti tividho va vāraparicchedo. Vitthārato dvādasā navakā dasa tikā ekaṇ ekaṇ ti sabbesu pi tevisatiyā paccayesu ekūnacattālīsādhikaṇ vārasataṇ hoti. Ekūnacattālīsādhikaṇ ca pucchā sataṇ. Ekūnacattālīsādhikaṇ pucchāvissajjanasatan ti pi tass' eva nūmaṇ.

Evaṇ hetupaccayādi ke ekamūlake gaṇanaṇ dassetvā tato paresu dumūlakādisu vitthāradesanaṇ sankhipitvā ekamūlake dassitāya desanāya labbhamānagaṇanaṇ yeva ādāya vāraparicchedaṇ dassetuṇ dumūlake tāva *hetupaccayā*

¹ Above, p. 84.

² Bm. omits.

ceva ārammaṇena saddhiṃ sesapaccayayojanāsu ca yattha navali bhavitabbaṃ, tattha tayo pañhā honti ti dassanattarū vuttaṃ. Vipākapade pana vipākapadena saddhiṃ sesapaccayayojanāsu ca eko pañho hoti. Iti yaṃ hetthā avocunha bahu gaṇano pi paccayo abahu gaṇanena saddhiṃ vutto, tena samānagaṇano hoti ti taṃ suvuttam eva.

Idāni ye ārammaṇādīnaṃ paccayānaṃ vasena ekamūlakādayo dassetabbā, tesu ekamūlako tāva hetu ekamūlaken' eva sadiso ti ekasmin pi paccayena dassito. Ārammaṇapaccayavasena pana dumūlake gaṇanaṃ dassetuṃ ārammaṇapaccayā hetuyā tīṇi, adhipatiyā tīṇi . . . pe . . . avigate tīṇi ti vuttaṃ. Ettha ca ārammaṇapaccayā adhipatiyā tīṇi . . . pe . . . avigate tīṇi ti vattabbe hetupaccayādayo paccayā bahugaṇanā, tesu ūnataragaṇanehi ca samānagaṇanehi ca saddhiṃ saṃsandane yā gaṇanā labbhati, taṃ dassetuṃ ārammaṇapaccayassa purimabhāge tīṭham pi hetupaccayaṃ pacchimabhāge va tṭhapetvā ārammaṇapaccayā hetupaccayā tīṇi ti vuttaṃ. Ten' etaṃ āvikaroti. Ārammaṇapaccayo yena yena bahutaragaṇanena vā samānagaṇanena vā paccayena saddhiṃ duka-tikāḍibhedo gacchati, subbattha tīṇi' eva pañhāvissajjanāni veditabbāni. Vipākapaccayena pana saddhiṃ saṃsandane ekaṃ eva labbhati. Taṃ vipākapaccayādikāya gaṇanāya āvibhavissatī ti idha na dassitaṃ. Yā c' esā dumūlake gaṇanā dassitā, tīmūlakādisu pi esā va gaṇanā ti ārammaṇapaccayavasena tīmūlakādayo na vitthāritā.

Idāni adhipatipaccayādivasena dumūlakādisu gaṇanaṃ dassetuṃ adhipatipaccayā, hetupaccayā navā ti ādi vuttaṃ. Tatthāpi vuttanāyena' eva paccayasanniveso veditabbo. Yathā ca adhipatipaccayā hetupaccayā nava, evaṃ sesesu pi hetunā samānagaṇanāsu nav' eva. Iti yo yo paccayo ādinhi tīṭṭhati, tena tena saddhiṃ samānagaṇanānaṃ saṃsandanaṃ¹ ādinhi tīṭṭassa vasena gaṇanā hoti. Tena pana saddhiṃ ūnataragaṇanānaṃ saṃsandane ūnataragaṇanānaṃ yeva vasena gaṇanā hoti ti veditabbā.² Yathā ca ārammaṇapaccayavasena evaṃ adhipatipaccayavasenāpi [tato padesaṃ samānantarādīnaṃ vasenāpi]³ tīmūlakādayo na vitthāritā, tasmā

¹ S. saṃsandane.

² B. veditabbo.

³ S. omits.

dumūlake dassitagāṇanāvasen' eva sabbattha sā veditabbā. Tena vuttaṇ ekekaṇ paccayaṇ mūlaṇ kātun asajjhāyamaggena gaṇetabbā ti.

Paccayānulomaṇ nīṭṭhitaṇ.

Paccaniyaṇ pana yasmā kusalapade na labbhati, kusala-dhammassa hetupaccayena vinā anuppattito, tasma *akusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭiccā* ti ādi āradhayaṇ. Tattha *na-hetupaccayā* ti hetupaccayapaṭikkhepo. Hetupaccayaṇ vinā aññena paccayena uppajjati ti attho. *Vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho* ti ayaṇ hi sampayuttadhammānañ ceva cittasamuṭṭhānarūpassa ca sayañhetupaccayo hoti. Aññassa pana sampayuttahetuno abhāvā na-hetupaccayā uppajjati ti ṭhapetvā hetupaccayaṇ sesehi attano anurūpaccayehi uppajjati. Iminā nayena sabbapaccayapaṭikkhepesu attho veditabbo. *Ahetukaṇ vipākavyākatan* ti idaṇ rūpasamuṭṭhāpakavasen' eva veditabbaṇ. Aññesu pi eva-rūpesu es' eva nayo.

Na-adhipatipaccaye kāmaṇ adhipati pi attanā saddhiṇ dutiyassa adhipatino abhāvā na-adhipatipaccayaṇ¹ labhati. Yathā pana vicikicchā-uddhaccasahagato moho ahetuko, na tathā adhipatayo² nirādhipati. Chandādisu pana aññataraṇ adhipatiṇ akatvā kusalādīnaṇ uppattikāle sabbe pi kusalādayo nirādhipatino, tasmā mohaṇ [viya]³ viṣuṇ adhipati-mattam eva anuddharitvā sabbasangāhikavasena esā *ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca tayo khandhā* ti adikā desanā katā ti veditabbā.

Na-anantara-na-samanantaresu na-ārammaṇe viya rūpam eva paccayuppannaṇ. Tena vuttaṇ *na-ārammanapaccaya-sadisaṇ* ti.⁴

Sahajātāpaccayo parihīno. Yathā c' esa, tathā nissaya-atthi-avigatāpaccayā pi.⁵ Kiṇkāraṇā? Etehi vinā kassaci anuppattito. Sahajāta-nissaya-atthi-avigatāpaccaye pi hi paṇcakkhāya eko pi rūpārūpadhammo na uppajjati, tasmā te parihīnā.

¹ S. adhipatipaccayaṇ na.

² S. adhipati yeva nirādhipati.

³ S. omits.

⁴ Above, p. 88.

⁵ I.e. §§ 5, 6, p. 89 and §§ 21, 24, p. 93.

Na-aññamaññapaccaya-vibhango *paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākavyākate khandhe paṭicca kaṭuttā-rūpan* ti hadaya vatthuvajjā veditabbā.¹

Na-upanissaya-vibhango rūpani eva paccayuppannaṃ. Taṃ hi upanissaya-paccayaṃ na labhati. Arūpaṃ pana kiñcāpi ārammaṇūpanissaya-pakatūpanissayaena labheyya, anantarūpanissaya-muttakaṃ pana natthi. Tena vuttaṃ *na-ārammaṇa-paccayasadisaṃ* ti.

Na-purejāte *cillasamutthānarūpan* ti² pañcavokāravasena vuttaṃ. *Na-pacchājātapaccayā* ti ettha saha-jāta-purejāta-paccayasankhataṃ gacchanti, tasmā *sahajātapaccayasadisā* ettha pāli. Sā na-adhipatipaccaye vitthāritā ti idhā sankhittā.

Na-āsevanapaccaye kusalākusalā paṭhamajavanavasena veditabbā. Tathā kiriyāvyākataṃ. Pāli pana idhāpi na-adhipatipaccaye vitthāritavasena veditabbā. Ten' ev' āha: *na-pacchājātapaccayaṃ pi na-āsevanapaccayaṃ pi na-adhipatipaccayasadisaṃ* ti.

Na-kamma-paccaye³ vipākacetanā nānākhaṇikakamma-paccayaṃ labhati ti na gahitā.

Na-āhārapaccaye ekaccaṃ rūpani eva paccayuppannaṃ. Tatha na-indriya-paccaye.

Na-jhāna-paccaye pañca viññāṇadhammā ceva ekaccaṃ ca rūpaṃ paccayuppannaṃ. Pañcaviññāṇasmiṃ hi vedanā ca citte-kaggatā ca dubbalattā upanijjhānalakkhaṇaṃ na pāpuṇanti ti jhāna-paccaye na gahitā.

Na-maggapaccaye ahetuka-vipākakiriyaṃ ceva ekaccaṃ ca rūpaṃ paccayuppannaṃ.

Na-sampayutta-no-natthi-no-vigatesu rūpani eva paccayuppannaṃ. Tena vuttaṃ *na-ārammaṇa-paccayasadisaṃ* ti.⁴

Na-hetuyā dve ti⁵ ekamūlakagāṇanā yuthā pāliṃ eva nīyyāti. Dumūlake *na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇe ekaṃ* ti ettha kiñcāpi bahugaṇanena saddhiṃ ūnataragaṇanassa saṅsandane ūnataragaṇanavasena na-hetuyā viya dvīhi bhavitabbaṃ. Na-ārammaṇavasena pana arūpadhammānaṃ parihīnattā avyākataṃ paṭicca rūpāvyākataṃ uppattin sandhāya

¹ B. -vajjaṃ veditabbaṃ.

³ Above, p. 91.

⁴ Above, p. 93.

² Above, p. 90.

⁵ Above, p. 94.

ekan ti vuttaṇ. Sabbesu ekakesu pi es' eva nayo. Dve ti vuttaṭṭhāne pana na-hetuyā laddhavasena vāradvayaṇ vedi-tabbaṇ. Timūlakādisu pana sabbesu na-ārammaṇapaccaya-ssa aparihinattā ekam eva vissajjanaṇ ti ayaṇ paccanī-kena hetupaccayaṇ ādiṇ katvā ekamūlakādisu gāṇanā. Na-ārammaṇapaccayādayo pana ekamūlake tāva purimena sadisattā idhāpi na dassitā yeva. Na-ārammaṇapaccaya-vasena dumūlake *na-ārammaṇapaccayā na-hetuyā ekaṇ* ti¹ na-hetu-dumūlake vuttam eva. *Na-adhipatīyā pañcā* ti na-ārammaṇapaccaye laddhavasena veditabbā ti evaṇ sab-basaṇsandancsu ūnataragaṇanass' eva paccayassa vasena gāṇanā veditabbā. Yattha yattha ca na-ārammaṇapaccayo pavisati, tattha tattha rūpam eva paccayuppannaṇ. Na-anantara-na-samantara-na-aññamañña-na-upanissaya-na-āhāra-na-indriya-na-sampayutta-na-natthi-na-vigatapaccayā-ṇaṇ pavitṭhaṭṭhāne pi es' eva nayo. Na-āhāra-na-indriya-na-jhāna-na-maggaṇapaccayā sabbattha sadisavissajjana. Sa-hajātādi catukkaṇ idhāpi parihinam evā ti idam ettha lak-khaṇaṇ. Iminā pana lakkhaṇena sabbesu dumūlakādisu ayaṇ paccayo mūlaṇ, ayam ettha dumūlako, ayaṇ timūlako, ayaṇ sabbamūlako ti sallakhetvā ūnatara-gāṇanassa paccaya-ssa vasena gāṇanā veditabbā.

Paccayapaccanīyaṇ nitṭhitayaṇ.

[*Anulomapaccanīyaṇ.*]

Idāni anulomapaccanīye² gāṇanaṇ dassetuṇ *hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇe pañcā* ti ādi āradhayaṇ. Tattha hetādhipati-magga-paccayesu anulomato ṭhitesu saha-jātādayo cattāro, sabbatṭhānikapaccayā āhāra-indriya-jhāna-maggaṇapaccayā cattāro ti ime aṭṭha paccanīyato na labbhanti. Hetupaccayādi vasena hi uppajjamāno dhammo ime aṭṭha paccaye alabhanto nāma natthi. Ārammaṇa-anantara-samanantara-upanissaya-sampayutta-natthi-vigatapaccayesu pana anulomato ṭhitesu arūpaṭṭhānikā paccanīkato na labbhanti. Na hi ārammaṇapaccayādihi uppajjamāno anantara-samanantarapaccayādayo na labbhanti. Saha-jāta-aññamañña-nissaya-

¹ Above, p. 95.

² Above, p. 96.

kamma-āhāra-indriya-atthi-avigatapaccayesu pana anulomato ñhitesu cattāro sabbatthānikā yeva paccanikato na labbhanti. Etesaṃ hi paccayānaṃ vasena uppajjamāno sabbatthānike alabhanto nāma natthi. Pacchājātapaccayassa anulomato ñhānaṃ nāma natthi. Evaṃ sesesu anulomato ñhitesu ye ca na labbhanti, te sallakkhetvā sabbesu pi dumūlakādisu nāyāsu tesāṃ tesāṃ paccayānaṃ saṃsādanā tnatara-gaṇanānaṃ yeva vasaṇa gaṇanā veditabbā ti.

Paccayānulomapaccanīyaṃ nīttānaṃ.

[*Paccanīyānulomaṃ.*]

Idāni paccanīyānulome¹ gaṇanaṃ dassetuṃ, na-hetupaccayā ārammane dve ti ādī āradhaya. Tattha hetumhi paccanikato ñhite ñhapetvā adhipatiṃ avasesā anulomato labbhanti. Pacchājāto pana anulomato sabbatth' eva na labbhati. Yen' eva paccayā arūpānaṃ yevā ti vuttā, tesu purejātāṃ ca āsevānaṃ ca ñhapetvā avasesesu suttasu paccanikato ñhitesu sesā arūpatthānikā anulomato na labbhanti. Yo hi ārammaṇādīhi na uppajjati, na so anantarādayo labhati. Paṭisandhivipāko pana purejātato sabbavipāko ca saddhiṃ kiriyā manodhātuyā āsevanato anuppajjamāno pi anantarādayo labhati, tasāṃ purejātāṃ ca āsevānaṃ ca ñhapetvā ti vuttāṃ. Purejāta-pacchājāta-āsevāna-vipāka-vippayuttesu paccanikato ñhitesu ekaṃ ñhapetvā avasesā anulomato labbhanti. Kammapaccaye paccanikato ñhite ñhapetvā vipākapaccayaṃ avasesā anulomato labbhanti. Āhāra-indriyesu paccanikato ñhitesu, ñhapetvā sabbatthānike ceva aññamañña-kamma-āhāra-indriyapaccaye ca, avasesā anulomato na labbhanti. Itare yujjamānakavaseṇa labbhanti. Jhānapaccaye paccanikato ñhite hetādhipati-āsevāna-maggapaccayā anulomato na labbhanti. Maggapaccaye paccanikato ñhite hetādhipatipaccayo anulomato na labbhanti. Vippayuttapaccaye paccanikato ñhite purejātapaccayaṃ ñhapetvā avasesā anulomato na labbhanti. Evaṃ tesu paccayesu paccanikato ñhitesu ye ye anulomato labbhanti ñhite ye ye anulomato na labbhanti, te te ñatvā, tesāṃ tesāṃ

¹ Above, p. 102.

paccayānaṃ saṃsandanc ūnataragaṇanānaṃ vasena gaṇanā veditabbā dumūlakādisu ca nāyesu yaṃ yaṃ paccayaṃ ādiṃ katvā sese dukādayo dassitā, te te labbhamānā labbhamānapaccayaavasena yathā yathā dassitā, tathā tathā sādhukaṃ sallaṅkhetabbā. Tattha yaṃ na-hetuvāsena dumūlakādayo nāye dassentena *na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā na-āsevanapaccayā* ti¹ vatvā yāva āsevanā sabbaṃ sadisaṃ ti vuttaṃ, tassa na-aññamaññapaccayā sahaajāte etaṃ ti ādīhi sadisaṃ veditabbā.

Yaṃ pana *na-kamme gaṇite pañca pañhā* ti² Sīhalabbhāsāya likhitaṃ. Tass' attho: na-hetupaccayaṃ ādiṃ katvā, *na-kammaṇapaccayā* ti evaṃ na-kammaṇapaccayena ghaṭite *sahajāte ekaṃ* ti evaṃ dassitā pañc' eva paccayā anulomato labbhanti, na aññe ti. Evaṃ aññesu pi evarūpesu thānesu vyañjanaṃ anādiyitvā adhippetattho yeva gaḥetabbo. Evarūpaṃ hi vyañjanaṃ attano saññāni bandhanatthaṃ Porāṇehi saka-saka-bhāsāya likhitaṃ. Api ca imasmiṃ paccanīyānulome paccayuppanuadhammesu pi atthidhammo kammaṇapaccayaṃ labhati, na indriyapaccayaṃ. So asaññesu ceva pañcavokāre pavatte ca rūpajīvitindriyavasena veditabbo. Atthidhammo maggapaccayaṃ labhati, na hetupaccayaṃ. So vicikicchā-uddhacca-sahagata-³ mohavasena veditabbo. Atthidhammo jhānapaccayaṃ labhati, na maggapaccayaṃ. So manodhātu ahetukamanovīññānadhātuvasena veditabbo. Yattha kaṭattā-rūpāni nānākhaṇḍikakammavaseṇ' eva kammaṇapaccayaṃ labhanti, tattha rūpadhammā hetādhipatīvipākīndriyājhānamaggapaccayena labhanti. Sabbatṭhānikā paccanīyā na honti. Ahetuke adhipatīpaccayo natthi ti imesaṃ pi pakīṇṇakānaṃ vasaṇ' ettha gaṇana-vāro asammohato veditabbo. Tatr' āyaṃ nayo *na-hetupaccayā ārammaṇe dve* ti⁴ ettha tāva ahetukamoho ceva ahetukavipākakiriyā ca paccayuppannaṃ, tasmā akusaleṇ' ākusaleṇ' avyākataṇa ca avyākataṃ sandhāy' ettha dve ti vuttaṃ. Sesesu pi es' eva nayo.

Āsevane pana vipākaṃ na labbhati. Tathā kiriyamanodhātu. Tasmā kiriyā-hetu manovīññānadhātuvasen' ettha

¹ Above, *ibid.*

² Above, *ibid.* B. gaṇhātīti for pañhā ti.

³ B. sahaajāta.

⁴ Above, *ibid.* Na-hetupaccayā Ā 2.

Paccayapaccanijānulomay nīṭṭhitay.
Niṭṭhitā ca puticcavūrasa alḥavannanā.

Sahajātavāre *kusalaṃ dhammaṃ sahaajāto* ti⁷ kusalaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca tena sahaajāto hutvā ti attho.⁸ Sesam ettha Paṭicavāre vuttanayen⁹ eva vedittabbaṃ. Avasāne pan¹⁰ assa *paṭiccatthiṃ nāma sahaajātatthiṃ, sahaajātatthiṃ nāma paṭiccatthiṃ* ti⁸ idaṃ ubhinnaṃ pi etesaṃ vārūṇaṃ atthato ninnānākaraṇabhāvadassanatthaṃ vuttaṃ. Atthato hi ete dve pi ninnānākaraṇā. Evaṃ santo pi aññamaññaṃ atthaniyāmanatthaṃ vuttā. *Cakkhuṃ ca paṭicca rūpe cā* ti ādisu hi asaha-

⁸ Above, p. 109.

jātam pi paṭicca uppajjati ti vuccati. Sahajātam pi ca upādā-rūpaṃ bhūtarūpassa paccayo na hoti. Iti Paṭicca-vāre na sahajātapaccayabhāvaṃ, Sahajātavāre na ca paṭiccā ti vuttassa sahajātabhāvaṃ niyāmetuṃ ubho p' ete vuttā. Api ca tathā bujḥhanakānaṃ ajjhāsaya vasena desanāvilāsena nirutti-paṭisambhidāppabhedajānanavasena cā ti ete ubho pi vuttā ti.

Sahajātavāravanṇanā nittihitā.

[*Paccayavāravanṇanā.*]

Paccayavāre *kusalāṃ dhammaṃ paccayā* ti¹ kusala dhamme patiṭṭhito hutvā, *kusalāṃ dhammaṃ nissayaṭṭhena paccayaṃ* katvā attho. *Kusalāṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paccayā* ti *kusalāṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ nissaya paccayaṃ* katvā tayo khandhā uppajjanti hetupaccayā ti vuttaṃ hoti. Iminā upāyena sabba-padesu attho veditabbo.

Vatthuṃ paccayā vipākāvyākātā kiriyāvyākātā khandhā ti idaṃ pañcavokāre pavattivasena vuttaṃ. Pañcavokāre pavattiyaṃ hi khandhānaṃ purejātavatthu nissaya paccayo hoti. Paṭiccaṭṭhassa pana sahajātaṭṭhattā Paṭiccavāre esa nayo na labbhati ti paṭisandhiyaṃ sahajātam eva vatthuṃ sandhāya *vatthuṃ paṭicca khandhā* ti vuttaṃ. *Kusalāṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ, ca vatthuṃ ca paccayā tayo khandhā* ti² ādisu pi iminā va nayena attho veditabbo. Avyākataṃ dhammaṃ paccayā kusalo avyākato cā ti kusalāvyākātānaṃ hetupaccayavasena ekato uppattiṃ sandhāya vuttaṃ. Kusalu ppattikhaṇasmiṃ hi vatthuṃ nissāya kusalā khandhā citta samuṭṭhāne ca mahābhūte nissāya citta samuṭṭhānaṃ upādārūpaṃ hetupaccayavasena ekato uppajjati. Iti paccayabhūtaṃ avyākataṃ nānatte pi paccayuppannānaṃ hetupaccayavasena ekato uppattiṃ sandhāya³ etaṃ vuttaṃ ti veditabbaṃ. Aññesu hi evarūpesu tñānesu es' eva nayo.

Evaṃ imasmiṃ hetupaccaye saajātāṃ ca purejātaṃ ca nissayaṭṭhena paccayaṃ katvā sattarasa pañhā vissajjitā. Tattha khandhā ceva bhūtā ca saajātavasena, vatthu saajātapurejāta-vasena gahitaṃ. Paṭiccavāre pana saajātavasena paccayo labbhati, tasmā tattha nav' eva pañhā vissaj-

¹ Above, p. 110.

² Above, p. 111.

jitā. Ye pan' ete ettha sattarasa pañhā vissajjitā, tesu ekādike ekāvasāne vissajjane kusalādisu ekapaccayato eko paccayuppanno; ekādike dukāvasāne ekapaccayato nānāpaccayuppanno; dukādike ekāvasāne nānāpaccayato eko paccayuppanno; dukādike dukāvasāne nānāpaccayato nānāpaccayuppanno. Ārammaṇapaccayādisu pi iminā v' upāyena pañhavissajjanapabhedo veditabbo. Yaṃ pan' etaṃ ārammaṇapaccayo *vatthun paccayā khandhā* ti¹ vuttaṃ, taṃ paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākakkhandhe yeva sandhāya vuttaṃ. Cakkhuvinnūṇādini avyākatāṃ nissāya ārammaṇapaccayena uppajjantānaṃ pabbhadassanattāṃ vuttāni. Puna *vatthun paccayā* ti pavatto vipākakiriyāvyākatānaṃ uppattidassanattāṃ vuttaṃ. Sesāṃ purimanayen' eva veditabbaṃ. Evaṃ imasmiṃ ārammaṇapaccayo saha-jātāṃ ca purejātāṃ ca paccayaṃ katvā satta pañhā vissajjitā.

Tattha khandhā saha-jātavasena, vatthu saha-jātapurejātavasena, cakkhāyatanādini purejātavasen' eva gahitāni. Paṭicavāre pana saha-jātavasen' eva paccayo labbhati. Tasmā tattha tayo va pañhā vissajjitā.

Adhipatipaccaye vipākāvyākatāṃ lokuttaram eva veditabbaṃ. Anantarasamanantarā rūpābhāvena ārammaṇasa disā.

Parato āsevuna-natthi-vigatesu pi es' eva nayo.

Saha-jātapaccaye *kaṭattā-rūpaṃ upādā-rūpaṃ* ti² upādā-rūpasankhātāṃ kaṭattā-rūpaṃ. Idaṃ asaṇṇasattānaṃ yeva rūpaṃ sandhāya vuttaṃ. Cakkhāyatanādini pañcavokāra-vasena vuttāni.

Aññamaññapaccaye ca yathā ārammaṇapaccayā, *evaṃ* ti³ vissajjanasamataṃ sandhāya vuttaṃ. Paccayuppannesu pana nānattaṃ atthi.

Upaṇissayapaccaye *ārammaṇapaccayusadisaṃ* ti rūpābhāvato pi vissajjanasamatāya pi vuttaṃ. *Vatthun purejālapaccayā* ti ādinaṃ Paṭicavāre vuttanayen' ev' attho gahetabbo.

Kammaṇapaccaye *tiṇṇā* ti⁴ kusalapaccayā kusalo avyākato kusalāvyākato cā ti evaṃ tiṇi ti veditabbāni. Akusale pi es' eva nayo.

Vippayuttapaccaye *khandhe vippayuttapaccayā* ti⁵ khandhe

¹ Above, p. 112.

² Above, p. 113.

³ Above, p. 114.

⁴ Above, p. 116.

⁵ Above, p. 118.

nissāya vippayuttapaccayā uppajjanti ti attho. *Khandhā vatthun vippayutta paccayā* ti khandhā vatthun nissāya vippayuttapaccayā uppajjanti ti attho. *Sesaṃ heṭṭhā vuttanayen' eva veditabbaṃ.*

Idāni yathā-laddhāni vissajjanāni gaṇanavasena dassetuṃ *hetuyā sattarasā* ti ādim āha.¹ Tattha *hetuyā sattarasā* ti kusalena kusalaṃ, kusalena avyākataṃ, kusalena kusalāvyākatan ti evaṃ kusalavasena ekādikāni ekāvasānāni dve dukāvasānan ekan ti tīni vuttani honti. Tathā akusalāvasena. Avyākatena avyākataṃ, ten' eva kusalaṃ akusalaṃ kusalāvyākataṃ akusalāvyākataṃ ca. Kusalāvyākatehi kusalaṃ avyākataṃ kusalāvyākataṃ. Akusalāvyākatehi akusalaṃ avyākataṃ akusalāvyākatan ti evaṃ sattarasa veditabbāni.

Ārammaṇe sattā ti kusalena kusalaṃ, akusalena akusalaṃ, avyākatena avyākataṃ, kusalaṃ, akusalaṃ, kusalāvyākatena kusalaṃ, akusalāvyākatena akusalaṃ ti evaṃ satta.

Vipāke ekan ti avyākatena avyākatam eva. Evam ettha sattarasa satta ekan ti tayo vāraparicchedā honti. Tesu dvādasa sattarasakā, dasa sattakā, ekaṃ ekaṃ ti te sabbe sādhukaṃ sallakkhetvā paranto duka-tikādivasena paccayasajsandane tuataragaṇanuṣṣa vasena gaṇauā veditabbā. Sakkā hi imāya gaṇanāya dukanūlakādisu vāraparicchede jānitun ti.

Puna *kusalaṃ dhammaṃ paccayā kusalo dhammo* ti anāmasitvā gaṇanavasen' eva vāraparicchedaṃ dassetuṃ, *hetupaccayā ārammaṇe sattā* ti ādi āradhaṃ. Tattha *kusalaṃ dhammaṃ paccayā kusalo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā ārammanapaccayā*. *Kusalaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paccayā tayo khandhā* ti iminā nayena ārammaṇe laddhavissajjanāni vitthāretabbāni. Ayaṃ tāva Anulomanayo.²

Paccaniye³ pana kusalaṃ na labbhati ti *akusalaṃ dhammaṃ paccayā* ti akusalam eva ādiṃ katvā vissajjanaṃ āradhaṃ. Taṃ yathā pālim eva niyāmeti. Yaṃ h' ettha vattabbaṃ siyā, taṃ Paṭiccavārassa Paccaniye vuttam eva. Yaṃ paṇ' etaṃ Paccaniye laddhavissajjanaparicchedaṃ gaṇano dassetuṃ *na-hetuyā cattārī* ti ādi vuttaṃ. Tattha cattārī sattarasa satta pañca tīpi ekan ti cha paricchedā. Tesāṃ vasena duka-tikādisu paccayasajsandane gaṇanā veditabbā. Yo

¹ Above, p. 121.

² B. anulome nayo.

³ Above, p. 122.

hi paccayo sattarasa vissajjanāni labhati, tena saddhiṃ sadisasasandane sattarasa, ūnatarasasandane sesū cha pi paricchedā labbhanti. Evaṃ sesesu pi adhikaparicchedaṃ ṭhapetvā samasamā ca ūnatarā ca labbhanti ti. Ettha ca adhikatarā na labbhanti ti ayaṃ ettha niyamo. Samasamā pana unātarā ca atthāvirodhe sati labbhanti. Ten' ettha na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇe ekaṃ ti ādi vuttaṃ.¹ Ettha hi na-hetuyā catunnaṃ, na-ārammaṇe pañcannaṃ āgatattā na-hetuvaseṇa cattārī ti vattabbaṃ siyā. Na-ārammaṇena saddhiṃ ghaṭitattā pana sārammaṇa-² dhammo virujjhatī ti akusalaṃ dhammaṃ paccayā akusalo dhammo, avyākataṃ dhammaṃ paccayā akusalo, akusalaṃ ca avyākataṃ ca dhammaṃ paccayā akusalo ti tīṇi vissajjanāni parihīnāni. Avyākataṃ dhammaṃ paccayā avyākato ti rūpavaseṇa ekaṃ eva vuttaṃ. Evaṃ sabbattha viruddhāvirodhaṃ ātva labbhamānaparicchedo veditabbo. Api c' ettha idaṃ nayamatthadassanaṃ na-adhipatīyā cattārī ti na-hetuyā laddhān' eva. Sesacatukkesu pi es' eva nayo. Na-anantare ekaṃ ti ahetukacittasamutthānassa ceva sesarūpassa ca vaseṇa avyākatena avyākataṃ. Evaṃ sabbhesu ekakesu yujjamānakarūpaṃ jānitabbaṃ. Na-purejāte dve ti idhāpi na-hetuvaseṇa cattārī ti vattabbaṃ siyā. Na-purejātena saddhiṃ ghaṭitattā pana avyākataṃ dhammaṃ paccayā akusalo, akusalaṃ ca avyākataṃ ca dhammaṃ paccayā akusalo ti vatthu purejātavaseṇa dve vissajjanāni parihīnāni. Āruppe pana ahetukamohassa ahetukakiriyāya³ ca vaseṇa dve vuttāni. Na-vippayutte dve ti aruppe ahetukā kusalakiriyāvaseṇa dve. No-natthi-no-vigatesu ekaṃ ti sabbassa rūpassa vaseṇa avyākatena avyākataṃ datṭhabbaṃ. Tikādisu apubbaṃ natthi. 'Na-ārammaṇa-mūlake pana pañcā ti na-ārammaṇe laddhān' eva. Na-kamme ekaṃ ti ettha cittasamutthānaṃ ca kaṭattā-rūpaṃ ca aga-hetvā sesarūpavaseṇa avyākatena avyākataṃ veditabbaṃ. Na-adhipatimūlake na-purejāte sattā ti na-purejāte laddhān' eva. Na-pacchājāte sattarasā ti imāni pi tattha laddhāṃ sattaras' eva. Na-anantara-na-samanantara-na-aññamañña-na-upanissaya-na-sampayutta-no-natthi-no-vigatamūlakāni

¹ Above, p. 126.² B. āram°.³ B. °kriyassa.

na-ārammaṇamūlakasadisān' eva. Iminā va nayamattadassanena sabbattha āgatānāgataṇ labbhamānālabbhamānañ ca veditabban ti.

Paccanīyaṇ nīṭṭhitaṇ.

Iminā yeva pana lakkhaṇena anulomaṇ purato katvā, Anulomapaecaniye Paccanīyaṇ purato katvā, Paccanīyānulome ca gaṇanapariechedo āgatānāgataṇ labbhamānālabbhamānañ ca veditabbaṇ.

Paccayavāravanṇanā nīṭṭhita.

[*Nissayavāravanṇanā.*]

Nissayavāre kusalaṇ dhammaṇ nissāyā ti¹ kusalaṇ dhammaṇ patitṭhaṭṭhena nissayaṇ katvā ti attho. Sesam ettha Paccayavāre vuttanāyena' eva veditabbaṇ. Avasāne pan' assa paccayaṭṭhaṇ nāma nissayaṭṭhaṇ, nissayaṭṭhaṇ nāma paccayaṭṭhan ti idaṇ abhinnaṇ pi etesaṇ vārāṇaṇ atthato ninnānākāraṇabhāvadassanattaṇ vuttaṇ. Atthato hi ete pi paṭieca saha-jātā viya ninnānākāraṇā. Evaṇ sante pi añña-maññaṇa atthassa niyāmanattaṇ² vuttā. Avijjāpaccayā sankhārā ti ādisu hi anissāyavattamāṇaṇ nānākhaṇikaṇ pi paccayā uppajjati ti vuttaṇ. Añña-maññaṇaṇ alliyitvā ṭhita-katṭhādisu ekaṇ ekassa nissayapaccayo na hoti. Tathā upādā-rūpaṇ mahābhūtaṇa nissayapaccayo na hoti yeva. Iti Paccayavāre na-nissayapaccayabhāvaṇ, Nissayavāre na ca paccayā ti vuttassa saha-jāta-purejātabhāvaṇ niyāmetuṇ ubho p' ete vuttā. Api ca tathā-bujjhanakāṇaṇ ajjhāsaya-vasena desanāvīlāsena niruttipatiṣambhidāppabhedajānana-vasena cā ti eke ubho pi vuttā ti.

Nissayavāravanṇanā nīṭṭhita.

¹ Above, p. 137.

² B. atthanīyāma°.

[Saṅsatthavāravanṇanā.]

Saṅsatthavāre *kusalāṃ dhammaṃ saṅsattho* ti¹ *kusalāṃ dhammaṃ ekuppādādi lakkhaṇena sampayogaṭṭhena paccayaṃ katvā* ti attho. *Kusalāṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ saṅsattho* ti *kusalāṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ sampayuttapaccayaṃ katvā tayo khandhā uppaṇṇāni hetupaccayā* ti vuttaṃ hoti. Iminā upāyena sabbapadesu attho veditabbo. Imasmiṃ pana hetupaccaye arūpadhammass' eva sampayogaṭṭhena paccayaṃ katvā tayo pañhavissajjitā. Yathā ca hetupaccaye, tathā ārammaṇapaccayādisu pi. Kevalaṃ vipākappaccaye ekam eva pañha-vissajjanaṃ.¹

Idāni tathā-laddhāni vissajjanāni gāṇanavasena dassetuṃ *hetuyā tīṇi* ti² ādi vuttaṃ. Tattha sabbatikesu, kusalena kusalaṃ, akusalena akusalaṃ, avyākatenā avyākatan ti ayam eva niyamo. Ekake pana avyākatenā avyākatam eva labbhati ti evam ettha bāvisatiyā paccayesu tīpi, vipāke ekaṃ ti dve paricchedā.

Paccāhāte anulomaṃ natthi, tasmā tīpi ekaṃ ti imeṣaṃ yeva vasena duka-tikādisu paccayasāṃsandane yattha vipākappaccayo pavisati, tattha ekaṃ. Sesesu tīpi ti evaṃ gāṇanā veditabbā. Sesam ettha Anulome uttānattham eva.

* Paccanīyo³ pana kusalaṃ na labbhati ti akusalam eva ādiṃ katvā vissajjanaṃ kataṃ. Taṃ uttānattham eva. Yaṃ pan' ettha Paccanīye vissajjanaparichedaṃ gāṇanato dassetuṃ *na-hetuyā dve* ti ādi vuttaṃ.⁴ Tattha dve tīpi ekaṃ ti tayo paricchedā. Tesāṃ vasena duka-tikādisu paccayasāṃsandane gāṇanā veditabbā. Idhāpi adhikataragāṇanānaṃ ūnataragāṇanena saddhiṃ saṃsandane ūnataragāṇanam eva labbhati. Samagāṇanena saddhiṃ samagāṇanaṃ. Yasmā c' ettha arūpadhammā yeva paccayuppannā, tasmā na-hetu-na-ādhipati-na-purejāta-na-paccāhāta-na-āsevana-na-kamma-na-vipākana-jhāna-na-magga-na-vippayuttavasena das' eva paccayā paccanikato dassitā; sesā cūddasa na labbhanti. Tesu pi vipāke paccayuppanne na-kamma-na-vipākū na labbhanti.⁵ *Na-hetupaccayū, na-adhipatiyū dve* ti na-hetuyā laddhaṃ dvayam eva. Sesadvāyesu pi es' eva nayo. *Na-kamane ekaṃ* ti

¹ Above, p. 141.² Above, p. 148.³ Above, p. 143.⁴ Above, p. 145.

ahetukakiriyacetanaṃ paccayuppannaṃ katvā avyākatena avyākataṃ. *Na-vipāke dve* ti ahetukamohakiriyavasena dve. *Na-jhāne ekaṃ* ti ahetukapañcaviññānavasena avyākatavissajjanaṃ veditabbaṃ. *Na-magge ekaṃ* ti ahetukavipākakiriyavasena avyākatavissajjanaṃ. Iminā upāyena sabbasaṃsandanesu attho veditabbo ti.

Paccanīyaṃ nīṭṭhitaṃ.

Anulomapaccanīye heṭṭhā vuttā na-hetu-ādayo das' eva paccanīyato labbhanti, na sesā. Ye pi labbhanti, tesu hetunhi anulomato ṭhite jhāna-maggā paccanīyato na labbhanti ti sabbaṃ heṭṭhā vuttanayen' eva veditabbaṃ ti.

Anulomapaccanīyaṃ nīṭṭhitaṃ.

[*Paccanīyānulomaṃ.*]

Paccanīyānulome na-hetupaccayuppannesu ahetukamoho va jhāna-maggapaccayaṃ labhati, sesā na labhanti. Na-jhanapaccaye aṭṭhāhetukacittāni pi. Na-kamma-na-hetuna-adhipati-na-purejātapaccayā ārammaṇe ekaṃ ti¹ āruppe ahetukakiriyacetanāvasena avyākatena avyākataṃ. Iminā upāyena yaṃ labbhati, yaṃ ca na labbhati, tassa vasena sabbattha gaṇanā veditabbā ti.

San̐satthavāravanāṃ nīṭṭhitā.

[*Sampayuttavāravanā.*]

Sampayuttavāre kusalaṃ dhammaṃ sampayutto ti² kusalaṃ dhammaṃ sampayuttapaccayaṃ katvā ti attho. Sesam ettha San̐satthavāre vuttanayen' eva veditabbaṃ. Avasāne pan' assā san̐satthattaṃ nāma sampayuttattaṃ, sampayuttattaṃ nāma san̐satthattaṃ ti idaṃ ubhinnaṃ pi etesaṃ vārāṇaṃ atthato ninnānākaraṇabhāvadassanattaṃ vuttaṃ. Attha-to hi ete pi paṭicca saha-jātā viya paccayanissayā viya ca ninnānākaraṇā. Evaṃ sante pi aññamaññassa atthaniyāmanattaṃ vuttaṃ. San̐satthā yojitā hayāti ādisu hi, asampayuttam pi, san̐satthau ti vuccati. Yā sā vimaṇ-

¹ Above, p. 150.

² Above, p. 152.

sako sajjasahagatā kosajjasampayuttā ti ādisu ayaṃ sampayuttatṭho nāma asajjasaṭṭhaṃ vokiṃṃam pi sampayuttan ti. Iti Sajjasaṭṭhavāre na ekuppādalakkhaṇassa sampayuttassa saṃsaṭṭhabhāvaṃ, Sampayuttavāre na ca saṃsaṭṭhassa ekuppādādilakkhaṇaṃ sampayuttabhāvaṃ uyyāmetuṃ ubho p' ete vuttā. Api ca tathā buj्जhanakānaṃ ajjhāsaṃvasena desanā vilāsena niruttapaṭisambhidāppabhedajānanavasena cā ti ete ubho pi vuttā ti.

Sampayuttavāraṇṇanā nīṭhitā.

[*Pakīṇṇakaṃ.*]

Etesu paṇa chasu vāresu atthi koci paccayo ekantaṃ anulomato na tiṭṭhati, paccanikato va tiṭṭhati; atthi ekantaṃ paccanikato na tiṭṭhati, anulomato va tiṭṭhati; atthi anekantaṃ anulomato ceva tiṭṭhati paccanikato cā ti idaṃ pakīṇṇakaṃ veditabbaṃ. Tattha paṭhamo paṇho paccāḷātassa; duttiyo mahācatukkassa; tatiyo yujjanūnakānaṃ sesānaṃ vasena veditabbo ti.

[*Paṇhavāraṇṇanā.*]

Paṇhavāre siyā kusalo dhammo kusalassa dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo ti ādinā kusalattike uddharitabbūnaṃ pucchānaṃ dassetuṃ kusalo dhammo kusalassa dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo ti ādi vuttaṃ.¹ Kusalo ca nāṃ' esa sayāṃ uppajjanto, ṭhapetvā paccāḷātāñ ca vipākāñ ca, seschi dvāvisatiyā paccayehi uppajjati. Kusalassa paccayo honto, ṭhapetvā purejāta - paccāḷāta - vipāka - vippayutte, seschi visatiyā paccayehi paccayo hoti, tasmā yehi paccayehi kusalo kusalassa paccayo hoti, te paccaye paṭipāṭiyā dassetuṃ hetupaccayenā ti ādi āraddhaṃ. Tattha yā eṣā Paccayavibhaṅgavāre viya hetū sampayuttakānaṃ dhammānaṃ ti akatvā, hetū sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ ti desanā katā. Tassā evaṃkarane idaṃ payojanaṃ; tattha hi suññatṭhaṃ dīpetuṃ dhammānaṃ ti vuttaṃ. Idha paccayato

¹ Above, p. 153.

uppañjamānā dhammā rāsito uppañjanti, na ekato ti rāsaṭṭhaṇ dipetuṇ *khandhānaṇ* ti vuttaṇ. Paṭiccevārādisu vā khandhavasena paccayuppannadesanā ārūlhāti, ten' eva-nukkamena idhāpi ārūlhā ti. Kasmā paṇ' etesu evaṇ ārūlhā ti? Asankharato vibhāgadassanatthaṇ. Ekaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca sesā dhammā ti hi ādinā nayena vuccamāne asukaṇ dhammaṇ nāma nissāya asukadhammā ti na sakkā asankharato paccaye paccayuppanne ca jānituṇ. Evaṇ sante uddesaniiddesā nibbisesā siyuṇ, tasmā asankharato vibhāgadassanatthaṇ evaṇ ārūlhā ti veditabbā.

Cīlāsamutṭhānānaṇ ti idaṇ yassa avyākatassa kusalo hetupaccayena paccayo hoti, tam eva dassetuṇ vuttaṇ. Paccayavibhange pana kusalādivasena vibhāgaṇ akatvā sāmāññato sabbesaṇ hetūnaṇ vasena uppannarūpadassanatthaṇ cittasamutṭhānānaṇ ti avatvā, taṇ-samutṭhānānaṇ ti vuttaṇ, tasmā tattha avyākatahetu-samutṭhānarūpaṇ okkantikkhaṇe kaṭattārūpaṇ pi sangahaṇ kataṇ.¹ Iminā upāyena sesesu pi evarūpesu vissajjānesu attho veditabbo.

Dānaṇ datvā ti² deyyadhammaṇ cajitvā. Yāya vā cetanāya so diyyati, sū cetanā dānaṇ. *Datvā* ti cetanaṇ pariyodāpetvā visuddhaṇ katvā.

Sīlaṇ samādiyitvā ti pañcaṇga-[dasanga]³-ādivasena niccasīlaṇ gaṇhitvā. Iminā samādāna-virati yeva dassitā. Saṇpattavirati-samucchedaviratiyo pana loke sīlaṇ ti apākaṭattā na vuttā. Kiñcāpi na vuttā, ārammaṇapaccayo pana honti yeva. Tattha samucchedavirati sekhaṇaṇ yeva kusalassa ārammaṇaṇ hoti, na itaresaṇ.

Uposathakammaṇ katvā ti pānaṇ na hane nādinnaṇ ādiye ti evaṇ vuttaṇ uposathadivasesu aṭṭhanga-uposathakiriyaṇ katvā. *Taṇ paccavekkhatī* ti taṇ kusalaṇ sekho pi puthujjāno pi paccavekkhati. Arahaṇ pi paccavekkhat' eva, arahato pi hi pubbe kataṇ kusalaṇ kusalam eva. Yena pana cittaṇa paccavekkhati, taṇ kiriya-cittaṇ nāma hoti, tasmā etaṇ kusalo dhammo kusalassa dhammassā ti imasmiṇ adhikāreṇa labbhati.

Pubbe suciṇṇānī ti datvā samādiyitvā katvā ti hi āsanne katāni vuttāni, imāni na āsanne katāni ti veditabbāni.

¹ B. gataṇ.

² Above, p. 154.

³ B. omits.

Dānādī ti vā sesāni kāmāvacarā kusalāni dassetuṃ idaṃ vuttaṃ.

*Jhāna*¹ vutthahitvā ti jhānā vutthahitvā. Ayam eva vā paṇi.

Sekhā gotrabhun ti sotāpannaṃ sandhāya vuttaṃ. So hi gotrabhūṃ paccavekkhati.

Vodāna ti idaṃ pana sakadāgāmi-anāgāmīno sandhāya vuttaṃ. Tesāṃ hi taṃ cittaṃ vodānaṃ nāma hoti.

Sekhā ti sotāpanna-sakadāgāmi-anāgāmīno maggā vutthahitvā ti maggaphalabhavangā tilkamavasena attanā paṭiladdhā maggā vutthahitvā. Suddhamaggato yeva pana vutthāya paccavekkhanaṃ nāma natthi. *Kusalaṃ uniccato* ti ettha vipassanūpagaṃ tebhūmakakusalaṃ eva veditaḃaṃ. Vipassanā kusalaṃ pana kāmāvacaraṃ eva. *Cetopariyaññeṇā* ti rūpāvacarakusalaṃ dasseti.

Akāsānañcāyatana ti ādīhi arūpāvacarakusalaṃ napaḃasena uppaḃjjanānaṃ arūpāvacarakusalaṃ eva. *Kusalā khandhā iddhividhaññassā* ti ādīhi puggalaṃ anūmassitvā dhammavasena eva dasseti. 'Ten' ev' ettha heṭṭhā gahitaṃ pi cetopariyaññaṃ pma vuttaṃ.

Assādeti ti somanassasahagata - lobhasampayuttacittehi anubhavati ceva rajjati ca.

Abhinandati ti sappītikataṃhāvasena nandati haṭṭhapaḃṭha hoti. Diṭṭhābhinandanāya vā abhinandati.

Rāgo uppajjati ti assādentassa rāgo uppajjati nāma. Idaṃ aṭṭha pi lobhasahagatāni gahetvā vuttaṃ.

Diṭṭhi uppajjati ti abhinandantassa attā attaniyaṃ ti ādivasena catuḃhi pi cittehi sampayuttā diṭṭhi uppajjati. Asamutṭhānagatassa paṇ' ettha vicikicchā uppajjati. Vikkhepaḃatassa uddhaḃaṃ. Akataṃ vata me kalyāṇaṃ ti vippaṭisārīno domanassaṃ.

Taṃ ārabbhā ti tāni suciṇṇāni āramaṇaṃ katvā ti attho. Bahuvacanassa h' esa ekavacanādeso. Jātivasena vā ekavacanā ev' etaṃ.

Arahā maggā vutthahitvā ti maggavīthiyaṃ phalānantarassa bhavangassa atikkamavasena² vutthahitvā. Paccavekkhanaḃcittāni paṇ' assa kiriyāvyaḃkatāni. Evaṃ kiriyāvyaḃka-

¹ My texts read *jhāna* (p. 154).

² B. atikkama°.

tassa ārammanapaccayaṃ dassetvā, puna vipākāvyākatassa dassetuṃ, sekhā vā ti ādini āha.

Kusale niruddhe ti vipassanā javanavīthiyā paccinnmāya.

Vipāko ti kāmāvacaravipāko.

Tadārammaṇalā ti tadārammaṇatāya. Taṃ kusalassa javanassa ārammaṇabhūtaṃ vipassitakusalaṃ ārammaṇaṃ katvā uppajjati ti attho. Na kevalaṃ ca tadārammaṇavasena¹ eva; paṭisandhi-bhavanga-cutivasenā pi. Vipāko hi kammaṃ ārammaṇaṃ katvā gahita-paṭisandhikassa kusalārammaṇo hoti yeva. So pana duviññeyyattā¹ idha na dassito.

Kusalaṃ assādeti ti ādi akusala javanāvasāne kusalārammaṇavipākayaṃ dassetuṃ vuttaṃ.

Viññāṇañcāyatana vipākassā ti idaṃ duviññeyyam pi samānaṃ mahaggatavipākassa tadārammaṇabhāvena anuppattito labbhamānakavasena vuttaṃ.

Kiriyassā ti arahattaṃ patvā asamāpannapubbe ākāṣañcāyatane paṭilomato vā ekantarikavasena vā samāpannakiriyāya.

Cetopariyāññassā ti ādini parato āvajjanāya yojetabbāni. Yā cetasaṃ āvajjanā, tassā kusalā khandhā ārammaṇapaccayaṇa paccayo ti ayaṃ h' ettha attho.

Rāgaṃ ti attano vā parassa vā rāgaṃ. Attano rūgavasena pan' ettha vaṇṇanā pākaṭā hoti.

Assādeti ti ādini vuttatthūn' eva. Vicikicchādisu pana tīsu assādetabbatāya abhāvena assādeti ti na vuttaṃ. Diṭṭhi pan' ettha uppajjati.

Sā *assādeti* ti padassa parihīnattā āgatapaṭipātiyā paṭhamā na vuttā. Vicikicchādisu yeva taṃ taṃ sabhāgaṃ paṭhamā vatvā, tassa tassa anantarā vuttā. Imesu ca pana rāgādisu kiṃ me pāpadhammā uppajjanti ti akkhantivasena vā kataṃ pāpaṃ, kataṃ huddaṃ ti vipaṭisārādivasena vā domanassuppatti veditabbā.

Cakkhuṃ aniccato ti vipassanānukkamena² olārikāyatanāni vatthurūpaṃ cā ti ekādasa rūpāni pākaṭattā gahitāni. Puna rūpāyatanādiṃ cakkhuviññānādinaṃ ārammaṇattā gahitāni. Yasmā pan' esā viññāṇakāyavasena desanā,

¹ B. dubbiññeyyattā.

² B. omits.

na dhātuvasena, tasinā manodhātu na gahitā. Evaṃ sabbattha gahitāgahitaṃ veditabbā.

Phalaṃ paccavekkhanti, vibbānaṃ paccavekkhantī ti paccavekkhanakusalassa ārammanadassanatthaṃ vuttaṃ.

Ārammaṇādhipatiniddese sekha-pūthujjāṇaṃ vasena catubhūmakāṃ kusalaṃ dassitaṃ. Tathā saḥajātādhipatiniddese. Araḥato uttamaṃ dhammaṃ adhigatattā lokiyakusalesu garukāro natthī ti aggaṃ maggo va dassito.

Anantarapaccaye *purimā purimā* ti¹ ekabhūmakā pi nānābhūmakā pi kusalā ekato katvā vuttā.

Anulomaṃ gotrabhussa, anulomaṃ vodānassā ti nānārammanavasena. *Gotrabhu maggassa, vodānaṃ maggassā* ti nānābhūmivasena.

Kusalaṃ vutthānassā ti ettha pana kusalan ti tebhūmakakusalaṃ.¹ *Vutthānaṃ* ti tebhūmakavipākāṃ. Te hi kusalajavanavīthito vutthahanti, tasmā *vutthānaṃ* ti vuccati. Taṃ duvidhaṃ hoti: tadārammaṇaṃ bhavangaṃ ca. Tattha kāmāvacarakusalassa nīhayaṃ pi vutthānaṃ hoti. Mahaggatassa bhavangam eva.

Maggo phalassā ti idaṃ yasmā lokuttaravipākāṃ javanavīthipariyāpannattā vutthānaṃ nāma na hoti; tasmā visuṇṇaṃ vuttaṃ.

Anulomaṃ sekhāyā ti asekhāya kusalaṃ anantaṃ na hoti, tasmā vibhāgaṃ karoti.

Phalasamāpattiyā ti sotāpattiphala-sakadāgāmiphala-anāgāmiphalasamāpattiyā pi.² Akusale duvidham pi vutthānaṃ labbhati.

Vipākāvyākātā kiriyāvyākātā ti ettha vipākāvyākātā vipākāvyākātānaṃ yeva, kiriyāvyākātā kiriyāvyākātānaṃ yeva veditabbā.

Bhavangaṃ āvajjanaṃ ti ādi vomissakavasena vuttaṃ. Tattha *kiriyā* ti kāmāvacarakiriyā. Sa duvidhassā pi vutthānassa anantarapaccayo hoti. Mahagatā bhavangass' eva.

Iti ye heṭṭhā Paccayavibhanganiddese *purimā purimā kusalā dhammā paccimānaṃ paccimānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ anantarapaccayena paccayo* ti³ ārabhitvā, kusalaṃ

¹ Above, p. 159.

² B. adds phalasamāpattiyāti anāgāmiphalasamāpattiyā.

³ Above, p. 3.

kusalassa, kusalaṃ avyākatassa, akusalaṃ akusalassa, akusalaṃ avyākatassa, avyākatāṃ avyākatassa, avyākatāṃ kusalassa, avyākatāṃ akusalassā ti satta vārā dassitā. Tesāṃ vasena idha sankhepato anantarapaccayo ti vibhatto. Vitthārato pan' ettha:

Dasadhā, sattarasadhā samasatthividhena ca

bahudhā pi ca niddesaṃ sādhukaṃ upalakkhaye.

Ayaṃ hi anantarapaccayo na kevalaṃ sattadhā va niddesaṃ labhati, kusalaṃ pana kusalassa vipākassa. Akusalaṃ akusalassa vipākassa, vipākaṃ vipākassa kiriyāya, kiriyā akusalassa kusalassa vipākassa kiriyāyā ti evaṃ *dasadhā* pi niddesaṃ labhati. Na kevalaṃ *dasadhā* yeva: kusalaṃ pana kusalassa kusalavipākassa akusalavipākassa, akusalaṃ akusalassa akusalavipākassa kusalavipākassa, kusalavipākaṃ kusalavipākassa akusalavipākassa kiriyassa, akusalavipākaṃ akusalavipākassa kusalavipākassa kiriyassa, kiriyaṃ kiriyassa kusalassa akusalassa kusalavipākassa akusalavipākassā ti evaṃ *sattārasadhā* niddesaṃ labhati. Na kevalaṃ ca *sattārasadhā* va *samasatthividhena* pi niddesaṃ labhat' eva. Kathaṃ? Kāmāvacarakusalaṃ hi bhūmibhedena catubbhidhassa kusalassa anantarapaccayo hoti, rūpāvacarārūpāvacaraṃ¹ saka-saka-bhūmikass' evā ti kusalaṃ kusalassa chabbhidhena anantarapaccayo. Kāmāvacarakusalaṃ pana kāmāvacarakusalavipākassa akusalavipākassa rūpāvacaravipākassa arūpāvacaravipākassa lokuttaravipākassa, rūpāvacarakusalaṃ rūpāvacaravipākassa kāmāvacarakusalavipākassa, arūpāvacarakusalaṃ kāmāvacarakusalavipākassa rūpāvacararūpāvacara-lokuttaravipākassa, lokuttarakusalaṃ lokuttaravipākassā ti kusalaṃ vipākassa dvādasavidhena anantarapaccayo. Akusalaṃ akusalassa akusalavipākassa tebhūmakakusalavipākassā ti pañcavidhena anantarapaccayo. Kāmāvacarakusalavipākaṃ kāmāvacarakusalavipākassa akusalavipākassa rūpāvacaravipākassa arūpāvacaravipākassā ti [kāmāvacarakusalavipākaṃ]² vipākassa catubbhidhena anantarapaccayo. Rūpāvacaravipākaṃ tebhūmakakusalavipākassā ti tividhena anantarapaccayo. Arūpāvacaravipākaṃ arūpāvacaravipākassa kāmāvacarakusalavipākassā ti duvi-

¹ S. °āvacarā.

² S. omits.

dhena anantarapaccayo. Lokuttaravipākaṃ catubhūmaka-kusalavipākassā ti catubbidhena anantarapaccayo. [Evaṃ]¹ kusalavipākaṃ vipākassa terasadhā pi anantarapaccayo. Evaṃ² akusalavipākaṃ akusalavipākassa kāmāvacarakusalavipākassā ti duvidhena anantarapaccayo. Evaṃ sabbatthā³ pi vipākaṃ vipākassa pañcadasavidhena anantarapaccayo. Kāmāvacarakusalavipākaṃ pana kāmāvacarakiriyassa, tathā akusalavipākaṃ, tathā rūpāvacaravipākaṃ, tathā arūpāvacaravipākaṃ cā ti vipākaṃ kiriyassa catubbidhena anantarapaccayo. Kāmāvacarakiriyāṃ tebhūmakakiriyāya⁴ rūpāvacarārūpāvacarakiriyāṃ rūpāvacarārūpāvacarākiriyāṃ naṃ yevā ti kiriyāṃ kiriyassa pañcavidhena anantarapaccayo. Kāmāvacarakiriyā⁵ ca akusalavipākassa ceva tebhūmaka-⁶ kusalavipākassa ca, rūpāvacarakiriyā⁵ kāmāvacarakusalavipāka-rūpāvacaravipākānaṃ, arūpāvacarakiriyā⁶ catubhūmakakusalavipākassā pi ti kiriyā⁶ vipākassa ekādasavidhena anantarapaccayo. Kāmāvacarakiriyā⁶ pana kāmāvacarakusalassa akusalassā ti kusālākusālānaṃ duvidhena anantarapaccayo hoti.⁷ Evaṃ *samasatthividhenā* pi niddesaṃ labhati. Na kevalaṃ ca samasatthividhena va, *bahuvividhenā* pi labbhat' eva. Kathaṃ? Kāmāvacaraṃ paṭhamāṃ mahākusalacittāṃ tāva attano catunnaṃ ca⁸ arūpāvacarānaṃ pādakayogena soḷasaṃnaṃ somanassalokuttarānaṃ ti ekavīsatiyā catu ca kusālānaṃ javanapariyosāne⁹ tadārammaṇa-bhavaṅga-¹⁰ vasena uppajjamānaṃ ekādasannaṃ kāmāvacaravipākānaṃ bhavaṅgavasen' eva pavattānaṃ rūpāvacarārūpāvacaravipākānaṃ phalasaṃpattivasena pavattānaṃ dvādasannaṃ¹¹ lokuttaravipākānaṃ ti evaṃ ekavīsatiyā¹² kusālānaṃ dvattiṃsāya¹³ vipākānaṃ ti tepaṇṇāsāya¹⁴ cittaṃnaṃ anantarapaccayo hoti. Tathā dutiyakusalacittāṃ. Tatiyacatuttthāni pana tṭhapetvā upari-bhūmakakusalāni ceva lokuttaravipākāni ca sesa-eka-

¹ B. omits.² S. omits.³ B. °bathā.⁴ B. kriyassa.⁵ Bm. kriyaṃ.⁶ S. catubhūmaka.⁷ S. ti.⁸ S., in place of these three words, has only tṭhapetvā.⁹ S. omits from pādakayogena inclusive to catu ca, reading only tebhūmakakusalānaṃ.¹⁰ S. reads bhavaṅga- before tadārammaṇavasena.¹¹ S. tinnānaṃ.¹² S. tinnānaṃ.¹³ S. tevīsatiyā.¹⁴ S. chabbīsatiyā

vīsati cittānaṃ. Pañcachatṭhāni¹ attano ca navannaṃ ca uparibhūmaka-upekkhā kusalānaṃ tevisatiyā ca vipākānaṃ ti tettiṃsāya. Sattama-aṭṭhamāni ekavisatiyā ca. Pañcarūpāvacarakusalāni attano attano pacchimānaṃ rūpāvācarakusalānaṃ catunnaṃ ũāpasampayuttamahāvīpākānaṃ pañcannaṃ rūpāvācāravīpākānaṃ cā ti dasannaṃ. Eten' eva nayena arūpāvacarakusalesu paṭhamānaṃ attano vipākena saddhiṃ ekādasannaṃ, dutiyaṃ dvādasannaṃ tatiyaṃ terasannaṃ, catutthaṃ cuddasannaṃ phalaṃ samāpattiyā cā ti paṇṇarasannaṃ. Lokuttarakusalaṃ attano attano vipākass' eva. Aṭṭhasu lobhasahagatesu ekekaṃ akusalaṃ ekādasannaṃ kāmāvacaravīpākamanovīññādhātūnaṃ navannaṃ mahaggatavīpākānaṃ attano attano pacchimassa cā ti ekavisatiyā. Dve domanassasahagatatāni upekkhāsahagatānaṃ channaṃ kāmāvacaravīpākamanovīññādhātūnaṃ attano pacchimassa cā ti sattannaṃ. Vicikicchā-uddhaccasahagatā dvayaṃ somanassasahagatā hetukavīpākena saddhiṃ ekādasannaṃ kāmāvacaravīpākamanovīññādhātūnaṃ navannaṃ rūpāvacarārūpāvacaravīpākānaṃ attano pacchimassa cā ti ekavisatiyā. Kusalavīpākapañcaviññāṇā kusalavīpākamanodhātuyā. Manodhātu dvinnāṃ vīpākamanovīññādhātūnaṃ. Tasu dvīsu somanassasahagatā dasannaṃ² vīpākamanovīññādhātūnaṃ bhavangabhūtānaṃ³ tadārammaṇakāle attano pacchimassa votthappanakiriyassa cā ti dvādasannaṃ. Upekkhāsahagatā hetukamanovīññādhātu pana āvajjanamanodhātuyā dvitṭhānikāya āvajjanamanovīññādhātuyā dasannaṃ ca vipākamanovīññādhātūnaṃ ti dvādasannam eva.⁴ Tīhetuka-mahāvīpākāsomanassasahagatāhetukavajjānaṃ dasannam pi kāmāvacaravīpākamanovīññādhātūnaṃ rūpāvacarārūpāvacaravīpākānaṃ āvajjanadvayassa cā ti ekavisatiyā. Duhetukavīpākā, ṭhapetvā mahaggatavīpāke, sesānam pi dvādasannaṃ. Pañcarūpāvacaravīpākā tebhūmakakusalavīpāka-sahetukapaṭisandhicittānaṃ sattarasannaṃ āvajjanadvayassa cā ti ekūnavīsatiyā.

¹ S. ends the sentence thus: sabbapaṭṭhamavuttesu āruppe kusalaṃ pakkipitvā sattavisatiyā.

² S. reads: Tū ubhopi heṭṭhāvutthānaṃ ekādasannaṃ.

³ S. omits.

⁴ S. omits the whole sentence.

Arūpāvacaravipākesu paṭhamañ kāmāvacarakusalavipakā tihetukapaṭṭisandhicittānañ catunnañ arūpāvacaravipākacittānañ catunnañ manodvārāvajjanassa eū ti navannañ. Duttiyañ heṭṭhimavipākāñ vajjetvā atṭhamañ. Tatiyañ heṭṭhimāni vajjetvā sattannañ. Catutthañ tīpi heṭṭhimāni vajjetvā channañ. Cattāri lokuttaravipākāni tihetukavipākānañ terasannañ attano attano pacchimassa eā ti cuddasannañ. Akusalavipākapañcaviññāṇā akusalavipākamanodhātuyā. Manodhātu akusalavipākāhetukamanovīññānadhātuyā. Sā tadārammanakāle attano pacchimassa, cutikāle paṭisandhivasena bhavangavasena ca pavattānañ itaresam pi navannañ kāmāvacaravipākānañ upekkhāsahagatānañ dvinnañ parittakiriyaṇaṇ eā ti dvīdasannañ. Kiriya-manodhātu dasannañ viññāṇānañ. Hasituppādakiriyaṇ pañcavokāre bhavangavasena pavattānañ navannañ tihetukavipākānañ tadārammanavasena pavattānañ pañcannañ somanassasahagatavipākānañ attano pacchimassa eā ti agāhitagahapena terasannañ. Voṭṭhappanakiriyaṇ, ṭhapetvā kiriya-manodhātuñ, dasannañ kāmāvacarakiriyaṇañ kāmāvacarakusalākusalānañ pañcavokāre bhavangavasena pavattānañ pannarasannañ vipākacittānaṇ eā ti pañcattāṭṭhāya. Kāmāvacaratihetukasomanassasahagatakiriyaḍvayañ bhavangavasena pavattānañ terasannañ tihetukavipākānañ tadārammanavasena pañcannañ somanassasahagatavipākānañ parikkammavasena pavattamānānañ catunnañ rūpāvacarakiriyaṇañ arahattaphalasamāpattiyaṇ attano pacchimassa eā ti agāhitagahapena dvīvisatiyaṇ. Duhetukasomanassasahagatakiriyaḍvayañ yaṭṭhāvuttānañ terasannañ bhavagacittānañ pañcannañ tadārammanānañ attano pacchimassa eā ti agāhitagahapena sattarasannañ. Kāmāvacaratihetuka-upekkhāsahagatakiriyaḍvayañ tesañ yeva terasannañ bhavagānañ tadārammanavasena pavattānañ channañ upekkhāsahagatavipākānañ parikkammavasena pavattānañ etissā rūpāvacarakiriyaṇa catunnañ arūpāvacarakiriyaṇañ arahattaphalasamāpattiyaṇ attano pacchimassa eā ti agāhitagahapena catuvisatiyaṇ. Kāmāvacara¹-duhetuka-upekkhāsahagatakiriyaḍvayañ tesañ yeva terasannañ bhavagānañ channañ tadārammanānañ

¹ B. omits.

attano pacchimassa cā ti agahitagahana attāhārasannaṃ.
Rūpāvacarakiriyāya¹ ckekaṃ navannaṃ pañcavokāre ti
hetuka-bhavaṅgānaṃ attano pacchimassa cā ti dasannaṃ.
Arūpāvacarakiriyāsu paṭhamā² pañcavokāre navannaṃ bha-
vaṅgānaṃ [catunnaṃ]³ catuvokāre ekassa attano pacchimassa
cā ti ekādasannaṃ. Dutiyā⁴ catuvokāre dve bhavaṅgāni
labhati. Tatiyā⁵ tīni. Catutthā⁶ cattāri phalasamāpattiṃ
cā ti tāsū⁷ ekeka⁸ yathā paṭipāṭiyā ekādasannaṃ dvādasannaṃ
terasannaṃ pañcadassannaṃ⁹ cā ti anantarapaccayo hoti.
Evaṃ bahuvidhena pi niddesaṃ labhati. Tena vuttaṃ:

Dasadhā sattarasadhā samasatthividhena ca
bahudhā pi ca niddesaṃ sādhucaṃ upalakkhaye ti.

Samanantarapaccayādayo uttānatthā yeva.

Upanissaye *saddhaṃ upanissāyā* ti kamma-kammaphala-
idhaloka-paralokadisu saddhaṃ upanissayaṃ katvā. Yathā
hi puriso hetthā paṭhaviyaṃ udakaṃ atthi ti saddahitvā
paṭhaviṃ khaṇati,¹⁰ evaṃ saddho kulaputto dānādīnaṃ pha-
laṃ ca ānisaṃsaṃ ca saddahitvā dānādīni pavatteti, tasmā
saddhaṃ upanissāyā ti vuttaṃ.

Sīlaṃ u panissāyā ti ādisu pi ime sīlādayo dhamme upanissa-
yaṃ katvā ti attho. Sīlavā hi sīlānubhāve sīlānisaṃsesu ca
kusalo; sīlaṃ upanissāya sīlavantānaṃ dānaṃ deti, uparūpari,
sīlaṃ samādiyati, supārisuddhaṃ akhaṇḍaṃ, cātuddasī-ādisu
pakkhadivasesu uposathakammaṃ karoti, sīlasampadaṃ
nissāya jhānādīni uppādeti. Bahussuto pi dānādi puñña-
kiriyāyattā sabbasaṃpattiyo dānādīnaṃ ca saṅkilesavo-
dānādibhedāṃ sutamayāya paññāya paṭivijjhivā tthito
sutaṃ upanissāya dānādīni pavattati. Cāgavā pi cāgādhi-
mutto attano cāgasampadaṃ upanissāya dānaṃ deti, sīlavanto
hutvā dinnaṃ mahapphalan ti sīlaṃ samādiyati, uposatha-
kammaṃ karoti, tāya paṭipattiyā parisuddhacitto jhānādīni
uppādeti. Paññavā pi idhaloka-paraloka-hitaṃ ceva loka-
samatikkamanupāyaṃ ca upaparikkhanto sakkā attano
ipāya paṭipattiyaṃ idhaloka-hitam pi paraloka-hitam pi

¹ B. -kriyesu.

² B. paṭhamāṃ.

³ S. omits.

⁴ B. dutiyaṃ.

⁵ B. Tatiyaṃ.

⁶ B. Catutthaṃ.

⁷ Bm. tesu.

⁸ B. ekekaṃ.

⁹ S. pannarasannaṃ.

¹⁰ Bm. khaṇati.

lokasamatikkamanupāyaṇi ca ubhayaṃ pi sanipādetuṇ¹ paññāya upanissāya dānādīni pavatteti. Yasmā pana na kevaḷaṃ saddhādayo dānādīnaṃ yeva upanissāya, attano aparabhāge uppaḷḷamānānaṃ saddhādīnaṃ pi upanissāya eva, tasmā *saddhā, sīlaṃ, sutaṃ, cāgaṃ, paññā, saddhāya sīlassa sutassa cāgassa paññāyā* ti vuttaṃ.

Parikammaṃ ti anantaraṃ agahetvā pubbabhāge parikammaṃ gahetabbāṃ. *Yathā-kammūpagaññāssa, . . . anāgataṃsaññāssa* ti² imesaṃ dvinnāṃ dībbacakkhuparikkammaṃ eva, parikammaṃ viṣuṇṇaṃ natthi, dībbacakkhūssa³ eva paribhaṇḍānāni etāni tasmīṃ ijjhamāne ijjhanti. Evaṃ sante pi tad-avinimittatīya sahitāṃ dībbacakkhuparikkammaṃ tesāṃ parikammaṃ ti veditabbāṃ. Na hi etāni sabbesāṃ dībbacakkhukānaṃ na samagatikāni honti, tasmā bhavitabbaṃ ettha parikammaṃ visesena ti.

Dībbacakkhū dībbāya sotadhātuyā ti dūre rūpāni disvā tesāṃ saddaṃ sotakāmaṃssa dībbacakkhū sotadhātuvissuddhiyā upanissāyo hoti. Tesāṃ pana saddaṃ sutvā tattha gantukāmatādivasena dībbasotadhātu iddhividhānānaṃ upanissāyo hoti; evaṃ sabbattha tassa upakāraḷābhāvavasena upanissāya-paccayatā veditabbā.

Maggaṃ upanissāya anuppannaṃ samāpattin ti tena tena maggena sithilaṃ⁴ kata-pāribandhakattā pahīnapāribandhakattā ca taṃ taṃ samāpattiṃ upādentī ti tesāṃ maggo samāpattiyaṃ upanissāyo hoti.

Vipassanti ti uparūparimaggatthāya vipassanti. *Attha-paṭisambhīdāyā* ti ādi paṭisambhīdānaṃ maggaṃ paṭilābhen⁵ eva ijjhanato vuttaṃ. Evaṃ iddhānaṃ ca paṇ⁶ etāsaṃ pacchā tesu tesu ārammaṇesu pavattiyaṃ maggo va upanissāyo nāma hoti.

Saddhaṃ upanissāya mānaṃ jappeti ti ahaṃ asmi saddho pasanno ti mānaṃ pavatteti.

Diṭṭhiṃ gāṇhāti ti tasmīṃ tasmīṃ vacane saddhāvasen⁷ eva gantvā paññāya atthaṃ anuparikkhanto atthi puggalo ti ādivasena diṭṭhiṃ gāṇhāti.

Sīlaṃ, sutaṃ, cāgaṃ, paññā ti ahaṃ asmi sīlavā, sutavā, cāgī, paññāsaṃpanno ti mānaṃ jappeti. Sīla-suta-cāga-pañ-

¹ Bm. °dotuṇ ti.² Above, p. 166.³ B. sithili.

ñāsu pana mānamaññanaṃ viya diṭṭhimaññanaṃ uppādetto diṭṭhiṃ gaṇhāti.

Rāgassā ti ādisu saddhādisampadaṃ upanissāya attukkaṃ sanakāle tesu ckeko dhammo rāgassa, paravambhanakāle dosassa, ubhayaṇa sampayuttassa mohassa vuttappakārānaṃ mānadiṭṭhinaṃ saddhādisampadaṃ upanissāya bhavabhoga-sampattipatthanāya upanissayo hoti. Evam ettha lokiya-kusalaṃ yeva dassitaṃ. Lokuttaraṃ pana santaṃ paṇītaṃ uttamaṃ akusalaviddhaṃsanaṃ, tasmā cando viya andhakā-ratamānaṃ na akusalassa upanissayo hoti ti na gahitaṃ.

Ātāpeti ti¹ ādi kāyikaḍḍhavasena avyākatadhamma-dassanattāṃ vuttaṃ. Saddho hi saddhaṃ nissāya atisītaṃ atinuḥhan ti anosakkivā nānappakārāni nava kammaveyyāvaccādiṇi karonto attānaṃ ātāpeti paritāpeti. Bhogaṃ uppādetvā puññāni karissāmi ti² pariyetṭhimūlakaṃ dukkhaṃ paccanubhoti. Silavā pi silānurakkhanattāṃ² abbhokāsikattādivasena attānaṃ ātāpeti paritāpeti. Piṇḍa-cārikattādivasena pariyetṭhimūlakaṃ dukkhaṃ paccanubhoti. Sūtavā pi bāhussaccānurūpaṃ paṭipattiṃ paṭipajjissāmi ti vuttanayaṇ' eva paṭipajjanto attānaṃ ātāpeti paritāpeti, pariyetṭhimūlakaṃ dukkhaṃ paccanubhoti. Cāgavā pi cāgādhimuttatāya attano yāpanamatte pi paccaye anavasesetvā pariccajanto, angādi pariccāgaṃ vā pana karonto attānaṃ ātāpeti paritāpeti. Pariccajitabbassa vatthuno uppādanattāṃ pariyetṭhimūlakaṃ dukkhaṃ paccanubhoti. Paññavā pi uparūparipaññaṃ vaḍḍhessāmi ti sappaññataṃ³ nissāya sītuṇhādiṇi agaṇetvā sajjhāya manasikāresu yogaṃ karonto attānaṃ ātāpeti paritāpeti. Micchājīve ādīna-vaṃ sammājīve ca ānisaṃsaṃ diṣvā micchājīvaṃ pahāya parisuddhena ājīvena jīvitavuttiṃ pariyesanto pariyetṭhimūlakaṃ dukkhaṃ paccanubhoti.

Kāyikassa sukhassā ti saddhādisampattiṃ upanissāya uppannāni sukhopakaraṇāni paribhuñjanakāle saddhādi-samutṭhānapanāpitarūpaphuṭakāyassa ca tesāṃ vasena avippaṭṭisāramūlaka - pāmojjapīti - samutṭhānarūpaphuṭakāyassa ca sukhuppattikāle tesāṃ kaṭattā uppannavipākasukhakāle ca

¹ Above, p. 167.

² B. °rakkhaṇattāṃ.

³ S. sapaññattaṃ.

kāyikassa sukhassa vuttanayen' eva dukkhupattikāle sad-dhādiguṇasampattiṃ asahamānena hi payuttavadhābandha-nādikāle ca kāyikassa dukkhassa. Saddhādayo upanissāya pavattitaphalasamāpattikāle pana¹ phalasamāpattiyā etesu ekeko upanissayapaccayena paccayo hoti ti vedi-tabbā.

Kusalāṇaṃ kamman ti kusalacetanā attano vipākassa upa-nissaya-[paccayena]² paccayo. Sā pana balavacetanā lab-bhati, na dubbalā. Tatridaṇ vattthu. Ekā kira itthi ubbandhi-tukāmā rukkhe rajjuṃ laggetvā saṃvidhātabbāṃ saṃvidhaṇṇatī. Ath' eko coro rattibhāge taṃ gehaṇ upasankamitvā imāya rajjunā kiñcid eva bandhitvā harissāmi ti satthena chinditūṃ upagato. Atha sā rajju āsīviso lutvā sū! sū ti akāsi. Coro bhito apasakki. Itthi attano nivesanā nikkhamitvā rajjunpāse gīvaṃ paṭimuñcitvā ubbaddhā kūlam akāsi. Evaṃ balava-cetanā antarāye nivāretvā attano vipākassa upanissayo hoti. Na pan' etaṃ ekantato gahetabbāṃ. Katokāsaṃ hi kammaṃ eva vipākassa antarāyaṃ paṭibāhitvā vipaccati. Vipākajana-kaṃ pana kammaṃ vipākassa upanissayapaccayo na hoti ti na vattabbāṃ.

Kammaṇ ti ettha catubhūmakam pi veditabbāṃ.

Yaṃ pana parito maggo phalasamāpattiyā ti³ vuttaṃ, taṃ acetanāvusena. Ten' etaṃ dīpeti yo koci vipākaja-nako dhammo, so attano vipākassa upanissayapaccayo hoti ti.

Rūgaṇ upanissāya pāṇaṇ haratī ti yasmiṃ vatthusmiṃ sūratto hoti, tasmiṃ vā viruddhaṃ, tassa vā atthāya pāṇaṇ haratī. Adimādānādisu pi eten' eva upāyena attho vedi-tabbo.

Sandhiṃ chindatī ti ādi adimādānavasena vuttaṃ. Tattha sandhin ti gehasandhiṃ. *Nillopaṇ haratī* ti niliyitvā haratī. *Ekāgārikaṇ karotī* ti bahūhi saddhiṃ ekam eva gehaṇ parivā-retvā viluppati.

Paripanthe tittatī ti panthadūhanakammaṇ karotī.

Dosaṇ upanissāyā ti ādisu anattamaṃ me acarī ti⁴ ādivasena uppannaṃ dosaṇ upanissayaṇ katvā.

¹ S. inserts yathā.

² B. omits.

³ Above, *ibid.*

⁴ S. acarātīti. *Dhs.* § 1060; *Vibh.* 389.

Mohaṇ upanissāyā ti pānātipātādisu ādinavapaticchāda-
kaṇ mohaṇ upanissayaṇ katvā.

Mānaṇ upanissāyā ti ahaṇ kiṇ hanituṇ na sakkomi, ādātuṇ
na sakkomi ti mānaṇ upanissayaṇ katvā. Kenaci vā pana
avaññāto hoti paribhūto pālito, taṇ omānaṇ upanissayaṇ
katvā ti pi attaho.

Diṭṭhiṇ upanissāyā ti yaññādisu brāhmaṇādayo viya pāda-
sikaṃḍilakkha¹-ādayo viya ca diṭṭhiṇ upanissayaṇ katvā.

Paṭṭhanaṇ upanissāyā ti sace me idaṇ nāma ijjhissati,
evaṇupaṇ te balikammaṇ karissāmi ti evaṇ devatāyūcana-
sankhātāṇ² vā asukaṇ nāma me ghātetvā dehi! asukassa
santakaṇ āhara! ehi! vā me etāni kammāni karontassa
sahāyo hohi ti evam ādiṇ vā paṭṭhanaṇ upanissayaṇ katvā.

Rāgo doso moho māno diṭṭhi paṭṭhanā rāgassā ti ettha rāgo
rāgassā pi upanissayo hoti, dosādinam pi. Dosādisu pi es'
eva nayo.

Pānātipāto pānātipātussā ti³ pānātipāti asaṇvare ṭhitattā
aññān pi pāṇaṇ hanati. Yo vā pan' etena hato, tassa ñāti-
mitteli upadduto tesu aññān pi hanati. Evaṇ pānātipāto
pānātipātassa upanissayapaccayena paccayo. Bhaṇḍassā-
mikaṇ pana gopakaṇ vā ghātetvā parabhaṇḍaharaṇe sāmi-
kaṇ ghātetvā tassa dārūtikkamena' āhaṇ hanāmi ti mu-
sābhaṇane katassa paṭicchādanatthāya akatassa vā ka-
raṇatthāya pesuññaṇ upasaṇhāre ten' eva nayena pharu-
savācā nicchāraṇe samphappalāpabhaṇanena paraṇ hanitvā
abhijjhāyitabbaparavittūpakaraṇābhijjhāyane yo tena ghā-
tito hoti, tassa mittānaccā ucchiṇṇantū ti ādi cintane evaṇ
me pānātipāto nijjippo (sic) bhavissati ti dukkarakādivasena
diṭṭhigalana-kāle pānātipāto adinnādānādinam pi upanis-
sayo hoti. Iminā upāyena adinnādānādimūlakesu pi cakkesu
attaho veditabbā.

*Mātughātikammaṇ*⁴ *mātughātikamassā* ti aññaṇ mā-
taraṇ hanantaṇ disvā vaṭṭati evaṇ kātun ti attano
mātaraṇ hanantassa vā ekasmiṇ bhava hantvā aparasmim pi
hananavasena vā ekasmiṇ yeva bhava: gaccha! me mātaraṇ
hanāhi ti punappuna ānā panavasena vā dvīhi pahārehi

¹ B. °milakkhu.

² B. °sankhataṇ.

³ Above, p. 168.

⁴ S. Mātughāto; so K. in text. Bm. as above in both. Above, p. 168.

Kāṃpakassa sukhassā ti rūgādisamatikkamavassena kusalaṃ

³ Above, p. 169.

S. hoti.

katvā paṭiladdhasukhassa vā rāgādivassena anādinava-
dassāvino kāme paribhuñjanavasena uppannasukhassa vā.

Dukkhaṣṣā ti ātāpanādivasena uppannadukkhaṣṣā vā
rāgādi hetupavattavadhabandhanādivasena uppannadukhas-
sa vā.

Phalasaṃpattiyā ti rāgādayo samucchinditvā vā. Up-
pāditāya tehi vā atṭṭiyamānena samāpannāya.

Kāyikaṇ sukhaṇ ti ādisu sukhe uppanne taṇ assādetvā
punappunaṇ tathārūpeh' eva paccayehi taṇ uppādentassa
puṇiṇaṇ paccimassa upanissayo hoti. Sītādisu pana aggi
santāpanādīni atisevantassa pubbhāge sukhaṇ, aparabhāge
dukkhaṣṣā. Sukho vat' inissā paribhājikāya taruṇāya
lomasāya bāhāya samphasso ti vā kāmesu pātavyataṇ āpa-
jantassa idha kāyikaṇ sukhaṇ nerayikassa kāyikadukkhaṣṣā.
Arogabhāvena pana sukhino phalasaṃpattiṇ samāpajjanta-
ssa kāyikaṇ sukhaṇ phalasaṃpattiyā upanissayapaccayo hoti.
Dukkhapaṭighātāya pana sukhaṇ sevantassa dukkhapaṭi-
ghātāya ca Bhagavato viya ābādhaṇ vikkhambhetvā phala-
saṃpattiṇ samāpajjantassa kāyikadukkhaṇ kāyikasukhassa
ceva phalasaṃpattiyā ca upanissayapaccayo hoti. Utu-
sappāyo sukhaṣṣā ceva phalasaṃpattiyā ca. Asappāyo
dukkhaṣṣā. Utu-asappāyaṇ vā abhibhavitvā samāpatti
samutṭhitarūpavasena uppannaṇ sukhaṇ anubhavitukāmassa
asappāyo pi utuphalasaṃpattiyā paccayo va. Bhojana-
senāsanesu pi es' eva nayo. Puna kāyikaṇ sukhaṇ ti ādīni
kevalaṇ ekato dassitāni. Hetṭhā vuttanayen' eva. pan'
esaṇ paccayabhāvo veditabbo. Phalasaṃpattikāyikassa
sukhaṣṣā ti samāpatti samutṭhānarūpavasena uppannassa-
sukhaṣṣā. Taṇ h' esa¹ samāpattito vuṭṭhāya anubhavati.

Kāyikaṇ sukhaṇ upanissāya dānaṇ ti² ādisu: aho vata me
idaṇ sukhaṇ na parihāyeyyā ti pattassa vā, aparihāyanavasena
aho vat' āhaṇ āyatiṇ evarūpaṇ sukhaṇ pāpuṇeyyan ti appattas-
sa vā pattivasena, dukkhe pi: aho vata me dukkhaṇ parihā-
yeyyā ti pattassa parihāyana vasena vā āyatiṇ evarūpaṇ
nuppajjeyyā ti anuppādapatthanasena vā sukkadukkhaṇaṇ
upanissayatā veditabbā.

Uttubhojanasenāsanāni vuttanayen' eva. Puna *kāyikaṇ*

¹ Bm. heṣa.

² Above, p. 170.

sukhan ti ādisu: yasmā sādhu kho, mārisa, Moggallānaṃ, Buddhaṃ saraṇaṃ gamaṇaṃ hoti ti sukhappattānam pi Sammaṃsaṃbuddho vata so Bhagavā, so evarūpassa dukkhassa pariññāya dhammaṃ deseti ti dukkhaṃ pattiṇaṃ pi saddhā uppajjati. Sukhadukkkhehi ca saṃyoga-viyogattthāya silādi paripūraṇaṃ kareyya.¹ Tasmā sukhadukkkhāni saddhādīnaṃ upanissayaabhāvena dassitāni. Utu ādini pi yathāyogaṃ yojetabbāni.

Kāyikaṃ sukhāṃ upanissāya pāṇaṃ hanatī ti ādisa pi vuttanayānusaṛeṇa' eva sukhādīnaṃ upanissayatā veditabbā. Imasmiṃ pana upanissayaabhājanīya kusalo kusalassa tividhena pi upanissayo, akusalassa duvidhena, avyākatassa tividhena. Akusalo pi akusalassa tividhena. Kusalassa ekavidhena, avyākatassa duvidhena. Avyākato pi avyākatassa tividhena, tathā kusalassa, tathā akusalassa ti evaṃ kusalo aṭṭhavidhena, akusalo chaḍḍavidhena, avyākato nava vidhena ti tevīsatividhena upanissayo bhājito ti veditabbo.

Purejāte² cakkhādini olārikavasena vuttāni. Āpodhiātu ādini pi pana purejātārammaṇāni honti yeva.

Vatthu purejātaṃ cakkhāyatanaṃ ti ādi yaṃ vatthu hutvā purejātaṃ hoti, taṃ dassetuṃ vuttaṃ.

Vatthu vipākavyākulānaṃ ti pavattiyaṃ purejātapaccayaṃ sādhuva vuttaṃ.

Pacchājāte³ imassa kāyassa ti cātumahūbhūtikakāyassa. *Pacchājātapaccayena paccayo* ti upatthambhānavasena pacchājāto hutvā paccayo. Upatthambhakatthena paccayatā yeva h' esa pacchājātapaccayo ti imasmiṃ paṭilavāre anulomato āgato.

Āsevanapaccaye anulomaṃ gotrabhussā ti ādīnaṃ visuṃ gahaṇe hetthā vuttanayaṇa' eva kāraṇaṃ veditabbāṃ.

Kammapaccaye *kusalā cetanā sampayuttakānaṃ* ti ettha saha-jātānānākhāṇikavibhāgassa abhāvato saha-jātā ti na vuttā. Avyākatavissajjanaṇa pana so vibhāgo attli, tasmā tattha vuttā. Paṭisandhigahaṇaṃ kaṭṭhā-rūpaṇaṃ vasena kataṃ. *Cetanā vatthussā* ti kiñcāpi paṭisandhikkhaṇe vatthupattiṭṭhitā arūpadhammā vatthupaccayā vuttanti, cetanā pana vatthussā pi paccayo ti dassetuṃ vuttaṃ.

¹ S. karīyati.

² Above, p. 171.

³ Above, p. 172.

Vipākappaccaye¹ paṭisandhivāre iminā va nayena attho veditabbo.

Āhārapaccaye imassa kāyassā ti² imasmiṃ catusantati-vasena pavatte cātunahābhūtikakāye āhārasamutthānassa janakavasena sesassa³ upatthambhakavasena āhārapaccayena paccayo.

Indriyapaccayādisu pi paṭisandhivāro vuttanayen' eva veditabbo. Sesaj sabbattha uttānattham evā ti.

Pañhāvāravibhangavannanā nittitā.

[dān' ettha yathā laddhāni vissajjanāni gaṇanāvasena dassetuṃ *hetuyā sattā* ti ādi vuttaṃ.⁴ Tattha *sattā* ti kusalena kusalaṃ, avyākataṃ, kusalāvyākataṃ ti tīni, tathā akusalena, avyākataṃ avyākataṃ evā ti evaṃ satta.

Ārammaṇe navā ti ekamūlaka-ekāvasānāni nava.

Adhipatiyā dasā ti kusalaṃ kusalassa saha-jātato ceva ārammaṇato ca, akusalassa ārammaṇato va avyākataṃ saha-jātato ceva ārammaṇato ca, kusalāvyākataṃ saha-jātato vā ti kusalamūlakāni cattāri. Akusalaṃ akusalassa saha-jātato ceva ārammaṇato ca, avyākataṃ saha-jātato va, tathā akusalāvyākataṃ ti akusalamūlakāni tīni, avyākato avyākataṃ saha-jātato ceva ārammaṇato ca, kusalass' ārammaṇato va, tathā akusalassā ti avyākataṃ mūlakāni tīni ti evaṃ dasa.

Ettha pana ārammaṇādhipati pi sattadhā, saha-jātādhipati sattadhā va labbhati.

Anantare sattā ti kusalamūlakāni dve, tathā akusalamūlakāni, avyākataṃ mūlakāni tīni ti evaṃ satta.

Samanantare pi etān' eva.

Saha-jāte navā ti kusalamūlakāni tīni, akusalamūlakāni tīni, avyākataṃ mūlakaṃ ekaṃ, tathā kusalāvyākataṃ mūlakaṃ akusalāvyākataṃ mūlakaṃ cā ti evaṃ nava.

Āññamaññe tīnī ti kusalena kusalaṃ, akusalena akusalaṃ, avyākataṃ avyākataṃ ti evaṃ tīni. *Nissaye terasā* ti saha-jātato va kusalamūlakāni tīni, tathā akusalamūlakāni, tathā avyākataṃ mūlakāni. Ettha pana purejātam pi labbhati.

¹ Above, p. 173.

² Above, p. 174.

³ S. sesa-upatth°.

⁴ Above, p. 180.

Avyākatamhi avyākatassa saha-jātam pi hoti purejātam pi. Kusalassa purejātam eva, tathā akusalassa, puna kusalāvyākato saha-jātapurejātato kusalassa, saha-jātato va avyākatassa, tathā akusalāvyākato ti evaṇ terasa.

Upanissaye navā ti ekamūlak' ekāvasanā nava. Tesu vibhange tevīsati-bhedā dassitā. Tesu ārammaṇūpanissaye satta, anantarūpanissaye satta, pakatūpanissaye nava honti.

Purejāte tīṇi ti avyākato avyākatassa, kusalassa, akusalassa ti evaṇ tīni.

Pacchājāte tīṇi ti kusalo avyākatassa, akusalo avyākatassa, avyākato avyākatassā ti evaṇ tīni.

Āsevane tīṇi ti aññamaññasadisāni.

Kamme satta hetusadisāni. Tattha dvīsu viśajjanesu nānākhanikakammam pi āgataṇ. Pañcasu saha-jātam eva. Vipāke ekaṇ avyākatena avyākatatṇ.

Āhāra-indriya-jhāna-maggesu satta hetusadisān' eva. *Indriyatṇ pau'* ettha saha-jātapurejātavasena āgataṇ.

Sampayutte tīni aññamaññasadisāni.

Vippayutte pañcā ti saha-jātapacchājātato kusaleṇa avyākatatṇ, akusaleṇa avyākatatṇ, saha-jāta-purejāta-pacchājātato avyākatena avyākatatṇ. Vattṇu purejātato avyākatena kusaleṇ, tathā akusaleṇ ti ekaṇ kusalamūleṇ, ekaṇ akusalamūleṇ, tīni avyākatamūleṇi ti evaṇ pañca.

Atthiyā terasā ti saha-jātato kusaleṇa kusaleṇ, saha-jāta-pacchājātato kusaleṇa avyākatatṇ, saha-jātato va kusaleṇa kusalāvyākatatṇ ti kusalamūleṇi tīni; tathā akusalamūleṇi; saha-jātapurejāta-pacchājāta-āhāra-indriyatato pana avyākatena avyākatatṇ, vattṇhārammaṇa-purejātato avyākatena kusaleṇ; tathā akusaleṇ; saha-jāta-purejātato kusalo ca avyākato ca kusalassa, sveva avyākatassa; saha-jāta-pacchājāta-āhāra-indriyatato ca akusalo avyākato ca akusalassa, sveva avyākatassa saha-jātā-pacchājāta-āhāra-indriyatato ti evaṇ terasa.

Natthi-vigatesu satta anantarasadisāni.

Avigate terasa atthiśadisāni ti evam ettha sattagaṇana-paricchedā ekaṇ tīni pañca satta nava dasa terasā ti.

Tesu vipākavasena ekam eva ekakaṇ. Aññamañña-purejāta-pacchājāta-āsevane-sampayuttavasena pañca tikā.

Vippayuttavasena ekam eva pañcakaṇ. Hetu-anantara-samanantara-kamma-āhāra-indriya-jhāna-magga-natthi-vigatavasena dasa sattakā. Ārammaṇa-sahajāta-upanissayavasena tayo navakā. Adhipativasena ekaṇ dasakaṇ. Nissaya-atthi-avigatavasena tayo terasakā ti evaṇ tasmiṇ tasmiṇ paccaye nidditthavāre gaṇanavasena sādhuṇaṇ sallakkhetvā tesāṇ vasena duka-tikādisu paccayasāṇsandane gaṇanā vedittabbā. Ye pana paccayā yesaṇ paccayānaṇ visabhāgā vā viruddhā vā honti, te te saddhiṇ na yojetabbā. Seyyathidaṇ: hetupaccayassa tāva ārammaṇānantara-samanantara-upanissaya-purejāta-pacchājāta-kamma-āsevana-āhāra-jhāna-natthi-vigata-adhipatipaccaye ca tṭhapetvā vīmaṇsaṇ sesādhipatino visabhāgā, sahajātādayo sabhāgā. Kasmā? Tathā bhāvabhāvato. Hetupaccayo hi yesaṇ hetupaccayo hoti, tesāṇ sahajātādi paccayo pi hoti. Ārammaṇādi paccayo pana na hoti ti ārammaṇādayo tassa visabhāgā nāma, tasmā so teli, te vā tena saddhiṇ na yojetabbā. Purejāta-pacchājāta-sampayutta-vippayutta-atthi-natthi-vigatāvigatā ca aññamaññaviruddhā, te pi aññamaññaṇ na yojetabbā. Tattha ayojanīye vajjetvā yojanīyehi yoge ye¹ vārā labbhanti. Te saṅkhepato dassetuṇ *hetupaccayā adhipatīyū² cattārī* ti ādi vuttaṇ.

Tattha kiñcāpi hetupaccayassa adhipatinā saṇsandane ūnataragaṇanavasena sattahi vārcchi bhavitabbaṇ. Yasmā pana adhipatīsu vīmaṇsā va hetupaccayo³ na itare, tasmā visabhāge vajjetvā sabhāgavasena cattārī ti vuttaṇ. Tāni evaṇ vedittabbāni: kusalo dhammo kusalassa dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo; adhipatipaccayena paccayo; kusalā vīmaṇsā sampayuttakānaṇ khandhānaṇ. Kusalo dhammo avyākataṇ dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo, adhipatipaccayena paccayo, kusalā vīmaṇsā cittasamuṭṭhānānaṇ rūpānaṇ. Kusalo dhammo kusalassa ca avyākataṇ dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo, adhipatipaccayena paccayo, kusalā vīmaṇsā sampayuttakānaṇ khandhānaṇ-cittasamuṭṭhānānaṇ ca rūpānaṇ. Avyākato dhammo avyākataṇ dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo, adhipatipaccayena paccayo

¹ Sic S. and B.

² Above, p. 180, last l. but 3: for H 4 read A 4.

³ S. inserts hoti.

yo vipākāvyākataṁ kiriyaṁvyākataṁ vīṇaṁsā saṁpayuttakāṇaṁ khandhānaṁ cittasamutṭhānānaṁ ca rūpānaṁ ti. Ettha ca vipākāvyākataṁ lokuttarato va gahetabbā. Ārammaṇa-paccaya-anantarapaccayādayo pana visabhāgattā na yojitā. Iminā upāyena sabbattha labbhamānaṁ ca alabbhamānaṁ ca fiatvā labbhamānavasena vārā uddharitabbā.

Sahajāte sattā ti hetuyā laddhān' eva.

Aññamaññe tīṇī ti suddhika-aññamaññe laddhān' eva.

Nissaye sattā ti hetuyā laddhān' eva.

Vipāke ekaṁ ti suddhika-vipāke laddham eva.

Indriya-maggesu cattārī ti hetṭhā vuttanayān' eva.

Sampayutte tīṇī ti suddhikasampayutte laddhān' eva.

Vippayutte tīṇī ti kusalādinī cittasamutṭhānaṁ rūpaṇaṁ paccayuppannaṁ katvā veditabbāni.

Atthi-avigatesu sattā ti hetuyā laddhān' eva. Evaṁ yehi adhipatipaccayādīhi ekādasahi paccayehi saddhiṁ hetupaccayo yojanaṁ labhati.

Tesaṁ vasena dumūlakāṇaṁ gāṇaṁ dassetvā, idāni timūlakādisu tassa dassamatthaṁ lakkaṇaṁ ṭhapetvā *hetu-sahajāta-nissaya-atthi-avigatan ti sattā* ti ādin āha.¹ Pottha-kesu pana nissaya-upanissaya-adhipatī² ti evaṁ ādi³ parihiṇakkaṇāni paccayanāmāni likhanti. Taṁ saññākarapaṇaṁ taṁvasena likhitaṁ, tasmā tādisesu ṭhānesu paripunnā-pāli kūtābbā. Taṁ pan' idaṁ lakkaṇaṁ ṭhapitaṁ, tena idaṁ dīpeti ayaṁ hetupaccayo saṁajātādīhi catūhi saddhiṁ saṁsādanaṁ attano vibhange laddhāni satt' eva vissajjanaṁ labhati. Sace pan' ettha aññamaññapaccayo pavisati, aññamaññe laddhāni tīpi labhati. Sace saṁpayuttapaccayo pavisati, tān' eva tīpi labhati. Sace vippayuttapaccayo pavisati, hetuvippayuttaduke laddhāni tīpi labhati. Sace vipākāpaccayo pavisati, sabbehi vipākābhāgehi saddhiṁ saṁsādanaṁ ekaṁ eva vissajjanaṁ labhati. Sace pan' ettha indriya-maggapaccayā pavisanti, tehi saddhiṁ dumūlake laddhāni cattārī yeva labhati. Sace pana tehi saddhiṁ aññamaññapaccayo pavisati, hetuadhipatiduke dassitesu catūsu viśaj-jānesu kusalo dhammo avyākatassa, kusalo dhammo kusālassa ca avyākatassa cā ti dve apanetvā sesāni labhati. Sace

¹ Above, p. 181.

² B. -adhipatī evaṁ.

³ S. omits.

pi tattha sampayuttapaccayo pavisati tān' eva dve labhati. Sace pana vippayuttapaccayo pavisati, itarāni dve labhati. Sace pana tesu vipākappaccayo pavisati, sabbattha ekam eva labhati.

Adhipatinā pana saddhiṃ hetādhipati dukato ūnatara-gaṇanesu apavīsantesu cattāri yeva labhati. Ūnatara-gaṇanesu pavisantesu tesañ vasena dve ekan ti labhati. Evañ tesañ tesañ paccayānañ samāyoge labbhamānañ gaṇanañ viditvā timūlakādisu gaṇanā uddharitabbā ti.

Etesu pana ghaṭanesu sabbapaṭhamāni cattāri ghaṭanāni sāmāññato navannam pi hetūnañ vasena vuttāni avipākāni. Avyākatenā avyākatavissajjane pan' ettha vipākahetu pi labbhati. Tato parāni pañca ghaṭanāni vipāka-hetuvāsena vuttāni. Tattha sabbe pi sahaajāta-vipākā ceva vipāka-sahajātārūpā ca. Tesu paṭhame [ghaṭane]¹ vipākā ceva taṃ samuṭṭhānarūpā ca labbhanti. Dutīye vipākā ceva paṭi-sandhiyāñ ca vatthurūpañ. Tatiye arūpadhammā va. Catutthe vipāka-cittasamuṭṭhānarūpam eva labbhati.² Pañcame vatthurūpam eva. Tato parāni pañcadasa ghaṭanāni indriya-magga-yuttāni amoha-hetuvāsena vuttāni. Tattha paṭhamāni nava nirādhipatīni, pacchimāni cha sādhipatīni. Nirādhipatikesu paṭhamāni cattāri sāmāññato sabbattha amohavāsena vuttāni. Pacchimāni pañca vipākā mohavāsena. Tattha nirādhipatikesu paṭhame cattāri ti heṭṭhā hetādhipati duke dassitān' eva. Dutīye cittasamuṭṭhānarūpañ parihāyati. Tatiye vatthurūpañ parihāyati. Catutthe kusalo dhammo cittasamuṭṭhānānañ, avyākato taṃ samuṭṭhānan ti rūpam eva labbhati. Tato parāni vipāka-yuttāni pañca heṭṭhā vuttanayān' eva. Sādhipatikesu paṭhamāni tīni ghaṭanāni sāmāññato vipākāvipākahetuvāsena vuttāni. Tesu paṭhame cattāri vuttanayān' eva. Dutīye rūpañ parihāyati. Tatiye arūpañ parihāyati. Tato parāni tīni vipākahetuvāsena vuttāni. Tesu paṭhame rūpārūpañ labbhati. Dutīye arūpam eva. Tatiye rūpam eva. Evam pi tesañ tesañ paccayānañ samāyoge labbhamānañ gaṇanañ viditvā ti mūlakādisu gaṇanā uddharitabbā ti.

Hetumūlakaṃ nīttihitaṃ.

¹ Bm. omits.

² S. °rūpāvacaravattum eva labbhati.

Ārammaṇamūlake pi adhipatipaccayādayo satta ārammaṇe na sabhāgā; sesā solasa visabhāgā ti te ayojetvā satt' eva yojitā.

Tesu *adhipatīyā sallā* ti kusalo dhammo kusalassa dhammassa, akusalassa dhammassa, avyākatassā ti evaṃ kusalamūlāni tīni; akusalamūlay ekaṃ, avyākatamūlāni tīni ti evaṃ satta. *Nissaye tīnī* ti vatthuvaseṇa avyākatamūlān' eva. *Upaṇissaye salla* heṭṭhimān' eva. *Purejāte tīnī* ti vatthārammaṇavasena avyākatamūlāni. *Vip̐payulle tīnī* ti vatthuvaseṇ' eva. *Atthi-avigatesu tīnī* ti vatthārammaṇavasena.

Yathā pana hetumūlake lakkaṇadassanattayaṃ ghaṭaṇāni ṭhapitāni, tathā ārammaṇamūlakādisu pi. Tattha yāni tāva imasmiṃ ārammaṇamūlake pañca ghaṭaṇāni ṭhapitāni; tattha paṭhamayaṃ ārammaṇādhipativaseṇa sādhipatikayaṃ. Tattha *sallā* ti ārammaṇādhipati dñko laddhaviṣṣajjanān' eva. Duttiyaṃ nirādhipatikayaṃ. Tattha *tīnī* ti vatthārammaṇavasena ārammaṇavasen' eva avyākatamūlāni. Tatiyaṃ nissaye na vuttayaṃ. Tattha tīnī ti vatthuvaseṇa avyākatamūlāni. Catutthapañcamūlāni sādhipatikāni. Tesu catutthe ekaṃ ti vatthārammaṇavasena ārammaṇavasen' eva vā avyākatamūlay akusalaṃ. Pañcama ekaṃ ti nissayato avyākatamūlakaṃ akusalaṃ, evaṃ idhūpi labbhamānavaseṇa tikādisu gaṇanā veditabbā. Tathā adhipatimūlakādisu. Ārammaṇa - indriya - vipākavasena vitthārayojanaṃ pana avatvā tattha tattha vuttabbayuttakam¹ eva vadāmā ti.

Adhipatimūlake *sahajāte sallā* ti sahajātādhipativaseṇa kusalamūlāni tīni, akusalamūlāni tīni, avyākatamūlay ekaṃ. Sahajāteṇa pana saddhiyaṃ ārammaṇādhipati ārammaṇādhipatinā ca saddhiyaṃ sahajātaṃ na labbhati.

Aññamaññe tīnī ti sahajātādhipativaseṇ' eva.

Nissaye atthā ti kusalamūlāni tīni, akusalamūlāni tīni, avyākatamūlāni dve. Avyākato hi adhipati-avyākatassa sahajātato ca ārammaṇato ca viṣṣayo hoti. Akusalassa ārammaṇato. Kusalassa pana ubbhuyathā pi na hoti ti avyākatamūlāni dve yevā ti evaṃ atthā.

Upaṇissaye salla ārammaṇasādisūn' eva. *Purejāte ekaṃ*

¹ S. °yuttakamattam eva.

ti avyākatādhīpati ārammaṇavasena akusalassa, vipāke ekaṃ avyākatena avyākataṃ lokuttaraṃ.

Ahārādisu satta hetthā ekaṃūlake laddhān' eva.

Vippayutte cattārī ti kusalena avyākataṃ, tathā akusalena; avyākatena avyākatañ ca kusalañ ca.

Atthi-avigatesu attha nissayasadisān' eva.

Ghaṭanāni paṇ' ettha paṭipāṭiyā ārammaṇādīni ayo-
jetvā paṭhamaṃ atthi-avigatehi yojitāni.¹ Kiṃkāraṇā ti ?
Ubhayādhīpati-missakattā. Tattha paṭhame ghaṭane āram-
maṇādhīpativasena vatthārammaṇaṃ labbhati. Dutiye nis-
sayavasena garuṃ katvā assādentassa vatthum eva. Tatiye
sahajātādhīpativasena kusalādayo rūpānaṃ. Ārammaṇā-
dhīpativasena vatthu akusalassa. Tato parāni tīni gha-
ṭanāni ārammaṇādhīpativasena vuttāni. Tattha paṭhame
sattā ti hetthā vuttān' eva; dutiye ekaṃ ti purejātāni vatthā-
rammaṇāni akusalassa. Tatiye vatthum eva akusalassa.
Tato parāni tīni ghaṭanāni vipākāvipākāsādhāraṇāni
sahajātādhīpativasena vuttāni. Tattha paṭhame rūpārūpaṃ
labbhati. Dutiye arūpaṃ eva. Tatiye rūpaṃ eva. Tato
parāni tīni vipākādhīpativasena vuttāni. Tesu pi paṭhame
rūpārūpaṃ labbhati. Dutiye arūpaṃ. Tatiye rūpaṃ eva.
Tato parāni cha ghaṭanāni āhāra-indriyayuttāni cittaādhīpa-
tivasena vuttāni. Tattha tīni avipākāni, tīni sa-vipākāni.
Tesu gaṇanā pākātā yeva. Tato parāni cha ghaṭanāni
tath' eva viriyādhīpativasena vuttāni.

Nanu ca adhipatipāṭipāṭiyā paṭhamaṃ viriyādhīpativasena
vattabbāni siyuṃ, kasmā tathā na vuttāni ti ? Parato hetu-
vasena vuttaghaṭanehi sadisattā. Parato hi hetuvasena
ghaṭanāni amohassa vīmaṇsādhīpatittā vīmaṇsāya sammā-
ditthibhāvato magga-sampayuttāni. Viriyam pi ca sam-
māvāyāma-micchāvāyāmabhāvena maggo ti tena saddhiṃ
ghaṭanāni parato hetuvasena vuttaghaṭanehi sadisāni ti
parivattetvā vuttāni. Tesu pi gaṇanā pākātā yeva.

Anantara-samanantaramūlakesu *sattā* ti kusalo kusalassa
avyākatassa ca, tathā akusalo, avyākato tiṇṇaṃ² pī ti evaṃ
satta. *Kamme ekaṃ* ti kusalā maggacetanā attano vipākāvya-
katassa. Ghaṭanāni paṇ' etesu tīni tīni yeva. Tāni bahutara-
paṭipāṭiyā vuttāni.

¹ Above, p. 182.

² B tiṇṇannam.

Sahajāta-aññamañña-nissayamūlakesu ye ye dukamūlake paccayā vuttā, te te yeva ādito tñitena sabhāgā; tasmā dukamūlake gaṇanayā natvā ye upari paccayā ghaṭitā, tesu tñataraḡaṇanassa vasena sabbagaṭṭanescu gaṇanā veditabbā. Tattha sahajātamūlake dasa ghaṭanāni. Tesu (a) pañca avipākāni, (b) pañca sa-vipākāni. Tattha (a) 'avipākesu tāva paṭhame kusalo kusalassa, avyūkatassa, kusalāvyūkatassa, kusalāvyūkato avyūkatassā ti cattāri. Tathā akusalo, avyūkato, avyūkatass' evā ti evayā nava. Tattha kusalākusalādikesu atṭhasu vissajjanescu arūpañ ceva cittasamutṭhānarūpañ ca labbhati. Avyūkatato vatthurūpam pi. Dutiye ghaṭane avyūkatavissajjane rūpesu vatthum eva labbhati. Tatiye tīsu pi arūpam eva. Catutthe cittasamutṭhānarūpam eva. Pañcama paṭisaṇḍhiyay vatthunā saddhiy arūpadhammā.

(b) Sa-vipākesu paṭhame vipākā ceva vipāka-cittasamutṭhānarūpañ ca. Dutiye vipākārūpañ ca. Tatiye vipākam eva. Catutthe vipāka-cittasamutṭhānam eva. Pañcama vatthurūpam eva labbhati.

Aññamaññamūlake¹ cha ghaṭanāni. Tesu paṭhanāni tīni avipākāni. Pacchimāni tīni sa-vipākāni. Tesu gaṇanā pākātā yeva.

Nissayamūlake nissayapaccayā ārammaṇe tīni ti vatthun ārammaṇay katvā pavattakusalādivasena veditabbāni.

Upanissaye ekan ti vatthun ārammaṇūpanissayay katvā uppannākusalay. Sesay dmmūlake heṭṭhā vuttamayen' eva veditabbay.

Imasmiṇṇ pana nissayapaccaye visati ghaṭanāni. Tesu purimāni cha ghaṭanāni purejāta-sahajātavasena vuttāni. Tato cattāri purejātavasen' eva. Tato dasa sahajātavasen' eva. Tattha paṭhame ghaṭane terasā ti nissayapaccayavibhange vuttan' eva. Dutiye atṭhā ti sahajātādhipativasena satta; vatthun garuṇ katvā akusalañ cā ti atṭha. Tatiye satta indriyapaccaye laddhān' eva. Catutthe pañca vippayutte laddhāni. Pañcama cattāri ti kusalādīni cittasamutṭhānānay vatthu ca akusalassa. Chaṭṭhe tīni ti kusalādīni cittasamutṭhānassa, purejātavasena catūsu paṭhame tīni ti vatthu kusalādīnay cakkhādīni ca avyūkatassa. Dutiye vatthum eva kusalādīnay. Tatiye ekan ti vatthu akusalassa.

¹ Above, p. 182.

Catutthe cakkhādiṇi viññāṇapañcakassa, saha-jātavasena dasa sa-vipākāvīpākavasena dvidhā bhinditvā saha-jātamūlake vuttanāyen' eva veditabbāni.

Upanissayamūlake ārammaṇe sattā ti¹ ārammaṇūpanissaye laddhān' eva. Adhipatīyā sattā ti tāt' eva. Anantarasamanūtaresu anantarūpanissaye laddhān' eva.

Nissaye ekaṇ ti vatthu akusalassa.

Purejāte ekaṇ ti tass' eva vatthun vā ārammaṇaṇ vā. Asevana tīṇi ti anantarūpanissayavasena.

Kamme dve ti pakatūpanissayavasena. Lokuttarakusalacetanā pana anantarūpanissayo hoti.

Viṇṇayutte ekaṇ ārammaṇūpanissayavasena. Tathā atthi-avigatesu. Natthi-vigatesu satta anantarasamān' eva.

Upanissaya-mūlakāni pana satta ghaṭanāni honti. Tattha purimāni tīṇi ārammaṇūpanissayavasena vuttāni. Tattha paṭhame sattā ti kusalo kusalādīnaṇ, tathā avyākato, akusalo akusalass² evā ti evaṇ satta. Dutīye ekaṇ cakkhādi avyākataṇ akusalassa. Tatiye vatthu akusalassa. Tato parāni dve anantarūpanissayavasena vuttāni. Tesu gaṇanā pakatā yeva. Tato dve anantara-pakatūpanissayavasena vuttāni. Tattha paṭhame lokiyakusalākusalacetanā paccayabhāvato gahetabbā, dutīye lokuttarakusalā va.

Purejātamūlake ārammaṇe tīṇi ti³ avyākato kusalādīnaṇ. Adhipatīyā ekaṇ ti avyākatato akusalassa. Sasesu pi es' eva nayo.

Ettha pana satta ghaṭanāni. Tesu paṭhamāṇ vatthārammaṇavasena vuttaṇ. Dutīyaṇ vatthuvasen' eva. Tatiyaṇ ārammaṇavasena. Catutthaṇ vatthussa ārammaṇakālavasena. Paṭhamāṇ ārammaṇādhipativasena. Chaṭṭhaṇ vatthuno ārammaṇādhipatikālavasena. Sattamaṇ cakkhādivasena.

Pacchājātamūlake viṣati paccayā na yujjanti, tayo va yojanaṇ labhanti. Ekam ev' ettha ghaṭanaṇ; taṇ kāyassa kusalādīnaṇ vasena veditabbaṇ.

Asevanamūlake pi ekam eva ghaṭanaṇ.

Kammamūlake anantare ekaṇ ti maggacetanāvasena vuttaṇ. Aññamaññe tīṇi ti ettha paṭisandhiyaṇ vatthu pi gahetabbaṇ.

Upanissaye dve ti anantarapakatūpanissayavasena heṭṭhā

¹ Above, p. 183.

² Bm. kusalassa.

³ Above, p. 184.

vuttān' eva. Evaṃ sesāni pi heṭṭhā vuttanāyen' eva vedittabbhāni.

Ettha pana ekādasa ghaṭanāni. Tattha paṭhamāni dve pakatūpanissaya-anantarūpanissaya-vibhāgato nānākhaṇika-kammavasena vuttāni. Tato parāni cattāri vipākāvīpākato ekakkhaṇikakammavasena vuttāni. Tattha paṭhame arūpena saddhiṃ cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ labbhati. Dutiye arūpena saddhiṃ vattlu. Tatiye arūpaṃ eva. Catutthe cittasamuṭṭhānarūpaṃ eva. Paṭisandhiyaṃ pana kaṭattārūpaṃ pi labbhati. Tato parāni pañca sa-vīpākāni heṭṭhā vuttanāyān' eva.

Vīpākamūlake pañca ghaṭanāni uttānatthān' eva.

Āhāramūlake *sallū* ti¹ ādini vuttanāyān' eva. Ghaṭanāni 'pan' ettha catuttiṃsa. Tesu paṭhamāni pañca vipākāvīpākāsūmaññato vuttāni. Tattha paṭhame cattāro pi āhārā labbhanti. Dutiye tayo arūpākārū va. Tatiye vattlu pi paccayuppannaṃ hoti catutthe taṃ parihāyati. Pañcama rūpaṃ eva paccayuppannaṃ. Tato parāni pañca sa-vīpākaghaṭanāni. Tāni heṭṭhā vuttanāyān' eva. Tato parāni nava ghaṭanāni cetanāhāravasena vuttāni. Tato parāni nava nirūdhīpativīññāpāhāravasena. Tato parāni sūdhīpativīññāpāhāravasena cha ghaṭanāni vuttāni. Tattha tīni vipākāvīpākāsūmaññavasena vuttāni. Tīni vipākavasen' eva. Tattha lokiyānaṃ vipākānaṃ abhāvato vattlu parihāyati.

Indriyamūlake *purejāle* *ekun* ti cakkhundriyādīnaṃ vasena avyākatena avyākatāṃ. Sesāṃ dumūlakāṃ heṭṭhā vuttanāyen' eva vedittabbāṃ.

Ghaṭanāni pan' ettha cha-sattati. Tattha paṭhame sabbhāni pi indriyāni paccayaṭṭhena labbhanti. Dutiye rūpajīvitindriyaṃ hāyati. Na hi taṃ nissayo hoti. Tatiye arūpindriyāni² rūpānaṃ. Catutthe cakkhūdini cakkhuvīññāpādīnaṃ. Tato parāni nava ghaṭanāni pahajāta-arūpindriyavasena² vuttāni. Tato nava maggabhūtānaṃ indriyānaṃ vasena. Tato nava jhūnangabhūtānaṃ. Tato nava jhānamaggabhūtānaṃ. Tato nava manindriyavasen' eva. Tato sūdhīpatīni cha. Tato viriyavasena maggasampayuttāni cha. Tato amoha-hetuvavasena nirūdhīpatīni nava, sūdhīpatīni cha. Tesu

¹ Above, p. 185.

² S. 'arūpajīvitindriya'.

sabbesu vipākapaccayena ayuttāni ca yuttāni ca heṭṭhā vuttanayen' eva veditabbāni.

Jhānamūlake pi dumūlakaṃ heṭṭhā vuttanayen' eva veditabbaṃ. Ghaṭanāni paṇ' ettha chattiṃsa.¹ Tesu paṭhamāni nava indriyamaggabhāvaṃ anāmasitvā sādharāṇajhānangavasena' eva vuttāni. Tato parāni nava indriyabhūtajhānangavasena. Tato nava maggabhūtajhānangavasena. Tato nava indriyamaggabhūtajhānangavasena. Catusu pi o' etesu navakesu ādito cattāri cattāri vipākāvipāka sādharāṇāni. Aṅgāne pañca pañca vipākāni' eva. Tani heṭṭhā vuttanayān' eva.

Maggamūlake pi dumūlakaṃ vuttanayen' eva veditabbaṃ. Ghaṭanāni paṇ' ettha satta-paṇṇāsa. Tesu paṭhamāni nava indriya-jhānabhāvaṃ anāmasitvā suddhikamaggavasena' eva vuttāni. Tato nava indriyabhūta-maggavasena. Tato nava jhānabhūta-maggavasena. Tato nava indriya-jhānabhūta-maggavasena. Tato cha adhipatibhūtamaggavasena. Tato nava nirādhipati-magga-hetuvāsena. Tato cha sa-adhipati-magga-hetuvāsena. Tattha navakesu pañca pañca chakkesu tīni tīni vipākāni. Sesāni sādharāṇāni. Tāni heṭṭhā vuttanayān' eva.

Sampayuttamūlake dumūlakaṃ uttānattham eva. Ettha pana dve yeva ghaṭanāni. Tattha ekaṃ sādharāṇavasena. Ekaṃ vipākavasena vuttaṃ.

Vippayuttamūlake pi dumūlakaṃ uttānattham eva. Ghaṭanāni paṇ' ettha terasa. Tattha paṭhame pañcā ti kusalo avyākatassa, tathā akusalo, avyākato tiṇṇam pi. Ettha ca ime vippayuttādayo saha-jātā pi honti pacchajāta-purejātā pi. Duttiyo purejāta-saha-jātā va. Tatiye te yeva adhipativāsena. Tattha kusalo avyākatassa, tathā akusalo. Avyākato pana avyākatassa ca ārammaṇādhipativāsena akusalassa cā ti evaṃ cattāri. Catutthe tīni ti kusalādini avyākatassa. Indriyāni paṇ' ettha rūpāni pi arūpāni pi. Pañcāme paccayā arūpā va. Chatṭhe vatthuvāsena rūpā va. Sattame kusalāvyākatānaṃ vipassanāvasena. Akusalassa assādanavasena vatthum eva. Aṭṭhame tadevākusalassa. Navame cakkhā-

¹ Above, p. 187. So S. B. The Siamese text gives 34 only. The Bm. has 36.

dīvi avyākatassa. Dasame kusalūdayo cittasumuttlhānāṇaṇ. Ekādasame paṭisandhiyaṇ vattlu khandhāṇaṇ. Dvādasame¹ khandhā kaṭattā-rūpāṇaṇ. Terasame paṭisandhiyaṇ khandhā vattluṣṣa.

Atthipaccayamūlake *upanissaye ekaṇ ti*² ārammaṇūpanis-sayavasena avyākatayaṇ akusalassa. Sesay dūmūlake uttānam eva. Ghaṭanāni pan' ettha ekūnatiṇṣa. Tesu paṭhame arūpavattlhārammaṇamahābhūtaṇ indriyāhārāṇaṇ vasena sahaajāta-purejāta-pacchājātapaccayā labbhanti. Duttiye pacchājāta-kabalinkārāhārā na labbhanti. Paṭhama-duttiyaghaṭanān' eva adhipatinā saddhiṇ upari tatiya-catutthāni katāni. Puna paṭhame va catūhi āhārehi saddhiṇ pañcemaṇ. Rūpindriyehi saddhiṇ chaṭṭhaṇ. Rūpārūpindriyehi saddhiṇ sattamaṇ kataṇ. Duttiyaṇ eva pana indriyehi saddhiṇ sattamaṇ kataṇ. Paṭhama-duttiyān' eva vippayuttapaccaye-na saddhiṇ aṭṭhama-navamuṇi. Tesu navamaṇ adhipatinā saddhiṇ dasamaṇ kataṇ. Tato ekādasame paccayavasena vattlu hāyati. Dvādasame arūpadhammā yeva paccayā. Terasame vattlhārammaṇā. Cuddasame vattluṇ eva. Pañnarasame ārammaṇaṇ eva. Soḷasame vattluṇ eva ārammaṇaṇ. Sattarasame pana tadeva ārammaṇūpanissaya-vasena. Ekūnavīsatiṇe ca cakchādayo va paccayā. Idāni ekūnavīsati pakiṇṇakaghaṭanuṇi nāma sahaajātaṇ agahetvā vuttāni. Tato parāni dasa sahaajātavasena vuttāni.

Natthi - vigatamūlakesu anantara-samanantaramūlakesu viya upanissayāsevana-kammavasena tiṇi yeva ghaṭanāni. Avigatamūlakaṇ atthimūlakasadisam evā ti.

Yāni pan' etāni imasmiṇ pañhavāre ghaṭanuṇi vuttāni, tāni sabhāni pi duvidhāni yeva pakiṇṇakato sahaajātato ca. Tattha sabbesam pi ārammaṇamūlakādāni adito sahaajātaṇ agahetvā vuttāni pakiṇṇakāni nāma. Tāni ārammaṇamūlake pañca pi. Adhipatimūlake cha anantaramūlake tiṇi pi. Tathā samanantaramūlake. Nissayamūlake dasa. Upanissayamūlake satta. Purejātamūlake satta. Pacchājātamūlake ekam eva. Tathā āsevanamūlake. Kammamūlake dve. Āhāramūlake ekaṇ. Indriyamūlake cattāri. Vip-

¹ S. inserts va paṭisandhiyaṇ.

² Above, p. 180.

payuttamūlake nava. Atthimūlake ekūnavīsati. Natthimūlake tīpi. Tathā vigatamūlake. Avigatamūlake ekūnavīsati ti sabbhāni pi satañi ceva tīpi ca honti.¹ Sahajāta-nissaya-bhāvena pan' etāni *pakinnakānī* ti vuttāni. Yāni pana saha-jātaṃ labhanti, tāni saha-jātaghaṭṭanāni nāmā ti vuccanti. Tāni ārammaṇamūlake anantara-samanantara-upanissaya-purejāta-pacchajāta-āsevana-natthi-vigatamulakesu na labhanti. Na hi te paccayā saha-jātānaṃ paccayā honti. Yathā ca saha-jātānaṃ na honti, tathā hetu saha-jāta-aññamañña-vipāka-jhāna-magga-sampayuttapaccayānaṃ saha-jātānaṃ ti hetumūlake sabbhāni catu-vīsati pi ghaṭṭanāni saha-jātaghaṭṭanān' eva. Tathā adhipatimūlake catuvīsati. Sahajātamūlake dasa pi aññamaññamūlake cha pi. Nissayamūlake dasa. Kamamūlake nava. Vipākamūlake pañca pi. Āharamūlake tettiṃsa. Indriyamūlake dvāsattati. Jhānamūlake chattipsā pi. Maggamūlake sattapaññāsam pi. Sampayuttamūlake dve pi. Vippayuttamūlake cattāri. Atthimūlake dasa. Avigatamūlake dasā ti sabbhāni pi tīni-satāni dvādasā ca honti. Iti purimāni sataṃ tīpi ca imāni ca dvādasā' uttarāni tīpi satāni ti sabbhāni pi pañcadasādhikāni cattāri ghaṭṭanāni pañhavāre āgatāni. Tesu ye ye paccaya-dhammā nāma vasena na pākāṭā hutvā paññāyanti, te pi hetumūlakādīnaṃ nayānaṃ ādito vipākāvipākasāmaññāto vuttesu ghaṭṭanesu dassetabbā. Dvādasā' eva hi hetū, cha ārammaṇā, cattāro adhipatayo, cattāro āhārā, vīsati indriyāni, satta jhānaṅgāni, dvādasā maggaṅgāni ti ete paccaya-dhammā nāma. Tesu ye dhammā ekantena kusalā, ekanten' eva akusalā, ekanten' eva kusalā vipākā, ekanten' eva akusalā vipākā, ekanten' eva vipākā, ekanten' eva avipākā, te te sādhuṃ sallakkhetvā ye tattha vipākā, te vipākaghaṭṭanesu, ye avipākā, te avipākaghaṭṭanesu yathāyogaṃ yojetabbā.

Pañhavārassa ghaṭṭane anulomagananā nīttitā.

[*Ghaṭṭane paccanīyagananā.*]

Idāni paccanīyaṃ hoti. Tattha yathā Paṭiccavārādisu akusalāya dhammaṃ paṭicca akusalo dhammo uppijati na-hetu-paccayā ti ādinā nayena labbhamānā pañhalabbhamānaṃ

¹ Above, p. 190. This does not agree with our texts.

paccayānaṃ vasena sarūpato va vitthāritā, evaṃ avitthāretvā ekena lakkhaṇena sankhepato paccanīyaṃ dassetuṃ dhammasangāhakehi *kusalo dhammo kusalo dhammassa ārammanapaccayena paccayo* ti¹ ādinā nayena anulomato kusalādināṃ paccayā uddhaṭṭa. Te ca kho paccayā samūhavasena, no ekekapaccayavasena² eva, tasmā ye yattha samūhato dassitā, te pi vibhajitvā veditabbā. Sabbhe pi hi ime catu-vīsati paccayā atthasu paccayesu sangahaṃ gacchanti. Kataresu atthasu ? (1) Ārammaṇe, (2) saha-jāte, (3) upanissaye, (4) purejāte, (5) pacchājāte, (6) kamme, (7) āhāre, (8) indriye ti. Kathaṃ ? Thapetvā hi ime atthā paccaye, sesesu soḷasasu hetupaccayo aññamañña-vipāka-jhāna-magga-sampayuttapaccayo ti ime cha paccayā ekantena saha-jātā hutvā, saha-jātānaṃ yeva paccayabhāvato saha-jātapaccaye sangahaṃ gacchanti. Anantara-paccayo samanantara-āsevana-natthi-vigatapaccayo ti ime pana pañca uppajjitvā niruddhā attano anantaṃ uppajjamānānaṃ yeva paccayabhāvato anantarūpanissayalakkhaṇena upanissaye sangahaṃ gacchanti. Nissayapaccayo saha-jātā-purejātabhedato duvidho. Tattha saha-jāta-nissayo saha-jātānaṃ yeva nissayapaccayabhāvato saha-jātapaccaye sangahaṃ gacchati. Purejāta-nissayo purejātapaccaye sangahaṃ gacchati. Adhipatipaccayo pi saha-jātādhipatī ārammaṇādhipativasena duvidho. Tattha saha-jātādhipatī saha-jātānaṃ yeva adhipatipaccayabhāvato saha-jātapaccaye sangahaṃ gacchati. Ārammaṇādhipatī ārammaṇūpanissayo hoti yevā ti ārammaṇūpanissayalakkhaṇena upanissayapaccaye sangahaṃ gacchati. Vippayuttapaccayo saha-jāta-purejāta-pacchājātabhedato tividho. Tattha saha-jātavippayutto saha-jātānaṃ yeva vippayuttapaccaya bhāvato saha-jātapaccaye sangahaṃ gacchati. Purejāta-vippayutto pure uppajjitvā pacchā upajjamānānaṃ paccayabhāvato purejāte sangahito. Pacchājāta-vippayutto pacchā uppajjitvā pure uppannānaṃ upatthambhanavasena paccayabhāvato pacchājātapaccaye sangahaṃ gacchati. Atthipaccaya-avigatapaccayā saha-jāta-purejāta-pacchājāta-āhāra-indriyānaṃ eva atthi-avigatesu ca ekekassa vasena chahi bhedehi thitā. Tattha saha-jāta-atthi-avigatā saha-jātānaṃ yeva atthi-avigatapaccayabhāvato saha-jātapaccaye sangahaṃ gacchanti. Purejātā pure uppajji-

¹ Above, p. 190. The text there should have been larger in type.

tvā pacchā uppajjamānānaṃ paccayabhāvato purejātapaccaye sangahaṃ gacchanti. Pacchājātā pacchā uppajjitvā pure uppannānaṃ upatthambhanavasena paccayabhāvato pacchājātapaccaye sangahaṃ gacchanti. Āhārabhūtā kabalinkārāhārapaccaye sangahaṃ gacchanti. Indriyabhūtā rūpajīvitindriyapaccaye sangahaṃ gacchanti ti evaṃ ime soḷasa paccayā imesu aṭṭhasu paccayesu sangahaṃ gacchanti ti veditabbā.

Imesam pi pana aṭṭhamāṇaṃ paccayānaṃ aññamaññaṃ sangaho atthi yeva. Ādito niddiṭṭho hi ārammanapaccayo adhipati-anadhipatibhedena duvidho. Tattha adhipatibhūto ārammanūpanissayalakkhaṇena upanissaye sangahaṃ gacchati. Anadhipatibhūto suddho ārammanapaccayo va hoti. Kammapaccayo pi saha-jātānānākhanikavasena duvidho. Tattha saha-jātakammaṃ attanā saha-jātānaṃ yeva kamma-paccayo bhāvato saha-jāte yeva sangahaṃ gacchati. Nānākhanikakammaṃ balava-dubbalavasena duvidhaṃ. Tattha balavakammaṃ vipākadhammānaṃ upanissayo va hutvā paccayo hoti ti upanissaye¹ sangahaṃ gacchati. Balavaṃ pi pana rūpānaṃ dubbalaṃ ca arūpānaṃ nānākhanikakammapaccayo. Āhārapaccayo pi rūpārūpato duvidho. Tattha arūpāhāro attanā saha-jātānaṃ yeva paccayo hoti ti saha-jātapaccaye sangahaṃ gacchati. Rūpāhāro saha-jāta-pure-jāta-pacchājātānaṃ paccayo na hoti. Attano pana uppādalakhaṇaṃ atikkamitvā ṭhitippatto āhārapaccayataṃ sādheti ti āhārapaccayo va hoti. Indriyapaccayo pi rūpārūpato duvidho. Tattha (1) arūpindriyapaccayo attanā saha-jātānaṃ yeva indriyapaccayataṃ sādheti ti saha-jāte yeva sangahaṃ gacchati. (2) Rūpindriyapaccayo pana ajjhatabhiddhā bhedato duvidho. Tattha (a) ajjhattaṃ indriyapaccayo pure uppajjitvā pacchā uppajjamānānaṃ sa-sampayuttadhammānaṃ² cakkuviññānādīnaṃ indriyapaccayo hoti ti pure-jāte yeva sangahaṃ gacchati. Bāhiro indriyapaccayo nāma rūpajīvitindriyaṃ. Taṃ saha-jātānaṃ paccayo hontam³ pi anupālamattavasena⁴ eva⁴ hoti, na janakavasena ti indriyapaccayo va hoti. Evaṃ ime aṭṭha paccayā aññamaññaṃ pi sangahaṃ gacchanti ti veditabbā.

¹ S. upanissayapaccaye.

² So S. and B.

³ S. omits sa-.

⁴ S. anupālanamatta°.

Ayaṃ tāva aṭṭha paccayesu avasesānaṃ soḷasannaṃ ceva tesañ yeva ca aṭṭhamañ aññamaññavaśena saṅgahanayo. Idāni imesaṃ aṭṭhamañ paccayānaṃ ekekaśmiṃ catu-vīsatiyā pi paccayesu yo ye saṅgahaj gacchanti, te te veditaḍḍhā. Tattha aṭṭhamañ tāva saḥbapaṭṭhame ārammaṇapaccayo ārammaṇapaccayo va saṅgahaj gacchati, ra sesā tevīsati. Dutiye saḥajātāpaccaye hetupaccayo, saḥajātādhīpatipaccayo, saḥajātāpaccayo, aññamaññapaccayo, saḥajāta-nissayapaccayo, saḥajāta-kammaṇapaccayo, vipākāpaccayo, saḥajāta-āhārapaccayo, saḥajāta-indriyapaccayo, jhānapaccayo, magga-paccayo, sanupayuttapaccayo, saḥajāta-vippayuttapaccayo, saḥajāta-atthipaccayo, saḥajāta-avigatāpaccayo ti ime pannarasa paccayā saṅgahaj gacchanti. Tatiye upanissayapaccaye adhipatibhūto ārammaṇapaccayo ārammaṇabhūto adhipatipaccayo, amantara-samantara-upanissaya-āśevanapaccayā, nānākhaṇiko balavakammaṇapaccayo, natthi-avigatāpaccayo ti ime nava paccayā saṅgahaj gacchanti. Catutthiye purejātāpaccaye purejāta-nissayapaccayo, purejātāpaccayo, purejāta-indriyapaccayo, purejāta-vippayuttapaccayo, purejāta-atthipaccayo, purejāta-avigatāpaccayo ti ime cha paccayā saṅgahaj gacchanti. Pañcime paccājātāpaccaye paccājātāpaccayo, paccājātā-vippayuttapaccayo, paccājātā-atthipaccayo, paccājātā-avigatāpaccayo ti ime cattāro paccayā saṅgahaj gacchanti. Chaṭṭhe kammaṇapaccaye nānākhaṇika-kammaṇapaccayo va saṅgahito. Sattame āhārapaccaye kaḍḍhikārahāravasen' eva āhārapaccayo āhāra-atthipaccayo āhāra-avigatāpaccayo ti ime tayo paccayā saṅgahitā. Aṭṭhame indriyapaccaye rūpajīvitindriyapaccayo indriya-atthipaccayo indriya-avigatāpaccayo ti ime tayo paccayā saṅgahaj gacchanti. Evaṃ imesaṃ aṭṭhamañ paccayānaṃ ekekaśmiṃ ime o' ime ca paccayā saṅgahaj gatā ti natvā, ye yattha saṅgahaj gatā, te tassa gāṇanena gahitā va honti ti veditaḍḍhā. Evaṃ sabbaṇapaccaya-saṅgāhikānaṃ imesaṃ aṭṭhamañ paccayānaṃ vaśena ekūṇapaññāsāya paññesu imasmiṃ paccanīye kusalo dhammo kusalassa dhammassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo ti ādayo ime pannarasa paññā uddharitvā vissajjitā tattha kusalo kusahassa, kusalo akusalassa, kusalo avyākataṇṇa, kusalo kusal' avyākataṇṇa ti kusalādika cattāro paññā.

Tathā akusalādikā. Avyākato pana avyākatassa, avyākato kusalassa, avyākato akusalassā ti avyākatādikā tayo. Kusalo ca avyākato ca kusalassa, tathā avyākatassa, akusalo ca avyākato ca akusalassa, tathā avyākatassā ti dumūlak' ek' āvasānā cattāro honti. Tesu paṭhame pañhe yehi paccayehi¹ bhavitabbaṃ, te sabbe sangahetvā tayo paccayā vuttā. Dutiye dve. Tatiye pañca. Catutthe eko va. Pañcime tayo. Chaṭṭhe dve. Sattame pañca. Aṭṭhame eko. Navame satta. Dasame tayo. Ekādasame tayo. Dvādasame dve. Terasame cattāro. Cuddasame dve. Pannarasame pi² cattāro va te saha-jātapaccayenā ti avatvā saha-jātaṃ paccā-jātan ti vuttā.

Tattha kāraṇaṃ parato vakkhāma.

Samāsato pan' ettha eko dve tayo cattāro pañca² sattā ti cha¹ eva paccayaparicchedā honti. Ayaṃ pañhavārassa paccāniye ukkaṭṭhavasena pañhaparicchedo ceva, te te paccaye sangahetvā dassitapaccayaparicchedo ca. Na-hetupaccayā ti ādisu hi catu-vīsatiyā pi paccayapaccāniyesu eka-paccāniye pi ito uddhaṃ pañhā vā paccayā vā na labbhanti, heṭṭhā labbhanti, tasmā yesu pañhesu kusalo dhammo kusalassa avyākatassa ca dhammassa saha-jātapaccayena paccayo ti evaṃ eko va paccayo āgato. Tasmiṃ paccaye paṭikkhitte te pañhā parihāyanti. Yasmiṃ pana pañhe kusalo dhammo akusalassa dhammassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo, upanissaya paccayena paccayo ti³ evaṃ dve paccayā āgatā. Tattha na-ārammaṇapaccayā ti evaṃ ekasmiṃ paccaye paṭikkhitte pi itarassa paccayassa vasena so pañho labbhat' eva. Tesu pana dvīsu pi paccayesu paṭikkhittesu so vāro pacchijjati. Evam eva yesu pañhesu tayo cattāro pañca satta vā labbhanti, tesu ṭhapetvā paṭikkhitte paccaye avasesānaṃ vasena te pañhā labbhanti yeva. Sabbesu pana paccayesu paṭikkhittesu sabbe pi te vārā pacchijjanti ti idam eva c' ettha lakkaṇaṃ. Iminā lakkaṇaṇa ādito paṭṭhāya tesu tesu pañhesu sankhipitvā vuttanayānaṃ pabbhedo ca tasmiṃ tasmiṃ paccāniye tesāṃ tesāṃ pañhānaṃ parihāni ca veditabbā. Tatrāyaṃ vitthārakathā. Paṭhame pañhe tāva tihi paccayehi ekūnavīsati paccayā dassitā. Kathaṃ? Kusalo hi kusalassa pure-

¹ B. omits.

² S. inserts cha.

³ Above, p. 190.



jāta-paccajāta-vipāka-vippayuttehi' eva paccayo na hoti, seschi vīsatiyā hoti, tesu ārammaṇapaccayo eko va. Saha-jāte pana sabbasangāhikavasena pannarasa paccayā sanghaṇ gacchanti ti vuttā. Tesu hetupaccaye paṭikkhitte oḍḍasa honti. Kusalo pana kusalassa neva vipākapaccayo na vippayuttapaccayo ti te dve apanetvā sese dvīdasa sandhāya saha-jātapaccayena paccayo ti vuttaṇ. Upanissayapaccaye pi sabbasangāhikavasena nava paccayā sanghaṇ gacchanti ti vuttā. Tesu adhipatibhūto ārammaṇapaccayo ārammaṇabhūto ca adhipatipaccayo ārammaṇūpanissayavasena upanissayaṃ eva anupaviṭṭho. Kusalo pana kusalassa nānākāṇi-kakammapaccayo na hoti ti taṇ apanetvā sese cha sandhāya upanissayapaccayena paccayo ti vuttaṇ. Evaṇ paṭhamo pañhe tīhi paccayehi ekūnavīsati paccayā dassitā ti vedittabbā. Tesu imasmiṇ hetupaccaniye¹ kusalo dhammo kusalassa dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo ti dānaṇ datvā, sīlaṇ samādiyivvā, uposathakammaṇ katvā, taṇ paccavekkhati, pubbe sūcinṇāni paccavekkhuti ti evaṃ ādinā ārammaṇapaccayādisu vuttanayen' eva uddharitvā pāli dassetabbā. ārammaṇapaccayo pana paṭikkhitte tassa vitthāraṇ apanetvā hetupaccayavittthāraṇ paṭikkhipitvā² sū yeva pāli dassetabbā. Sesapaccayapaṭikkhepesu pi es' eva nayo. Tasmīṇ pana paccaye paṭikkhitte ye vārā parihāyanti, te parato vakkhāma.

Dutiye pañhe pana dvīhi paccayehi tayo paccayā dassitā. Kathaṇ? Kusalo hi akusalassa anantarādivasena paccayā na hoti, tasmā te apanetvā ārammaṇūpanissayavasena sangahitaṇ ārammaṇādhipatīṇ ceva pakatūpanissayaṇ ca sandhāya upanissayapaccayena paccayo ti vuttaṇ. Tasmā suddho ārammaṇapaccayo ārammaṇādhipativasena adhipatipaccayo upanissayapaccayo ti dūtiyapañhe dvīhi paccayehi imo tayo paccayā dassitā ti vedittabbā.

Tatiye pañhe pana pañcali paccayehi aṭṭhārasa paccayā dassitā. Kathaṇ? Kusalo hi avyūkatassa aññamañña-purejātāvasena vipāka-sampayuttehi yeva paccayo na hoti, seschi ekūnavīsatiyā hoti. Tesu ārammaṇapaccayo eko. Yasmiṇ pana kusalo avyūkatassa aññamañña-vipāka-sampayuttavasena paccayo na hoti, hetupaccayo paṭikkhitto,

¹ S. °paccayo.

² B. paṭikkhipitvā.

kammapaccayo visuṇ gaḥito, tasmā ime pañca apānetvā saha-jātena dasa paccayā dassitā. Upanissaye na heṭṭhā vuttesu chasu,¹ ṭhapetvā āsevanāṇ, sesā pañca pacchājāto eko va, tathā saha-jāta-nānākhanikavasena duvidho pi kammapaccayo ti evaṇ tatiyapañhe pañcali paccayehi ime atthārassa paccayā dassitā ti veditabbā.

Catutthe pañhe ekena pana paccayena dasa. Kathaṇ? Kusalo hi kusalāvvyākatassa saha-jāte vuttesu pannarasasu aññamañña-vipāka-saṇpayutta - vippayuttehi paccayo na hoti, hetupaccayo paṭikkhitto. Iti ime pañca apānetvā sesā dasa paccayā ettha ekena paccayena dassitā ti veditabbā. Yathā ca imesu kusalādīkesu catusu, tathā akusalādīkesu pi catusu pañhesu teli teli paccayehi te te yeva paccayā dassitā ti veditabbā. Tato parānaṇ avyākatādīnaṇ tippaṇ pañhānaṇ paṭhamapañhe sattahi paccayehi te vīsati paccayā dassitā. Kathaṇ? Avyākato hi avyākatassa catu-vīsatiyā pi paccayehi paccayo hoti. Hetupaccaye pana paṭikkhitte tevīsati honti, tesu ārammaṇapaccayo eko va. Yasmā pan' ettha asaha-jātānaṇ pi saṅgahaṇatthīnaṇ āhāra-indriyapaccayā visuṇ gaḥitā, tasmā imo tayo apānetvā saha-jātena dvādasa paccayā dassitā. Upanissaye na heṭṭhā vuttā cha. Purejāto eko va. Tathā pacchājāta-āhāra-indriyapaccayā ti evam ettha sattahi paccayehi imo tevīsati paccayā dassitā ti veditabbā.

Dutiye tīhi paccayehi dvādasa dassitā. Kathaṇ? Ārammaṇapaccayo eko. Upanissayena pana ārammaṇūpanissayavasena ārammaṇādhipati-anantara-samanantara-natthi-vigatā upanissayapaccayo ti cha dassitā. Purejātena purejātānissaya-vippayutta-atthi-avigatā pañcā ti evam ettha tīhi paccayehi imo dvādasa paccayā dassitā ti veditabbā.

Tatiye pi es' eva nayo. Tato parānaṇ dumūlakānaṇ catunnaṇ pañhānaṇ paṭhamapañhe saha-jātapaccayena purejāta-paccayenā ti avatvā, saha-jātaṇ purejātaṇ ti vuttehi dvīhi nissaya-atthi-avigatavasena tayo paccayā dassitā. Kusalā hi khandhā vatthumā saddhiṇ ekato kusalassa paccayabhāvaṇ sādhayamānā kiñcāpi saha-jātā, saha-jātapaccayo pana na honti, vatthu missakattā, tasmā tesā saha-jātānaṇ nissaya-atthi-avigatānaṇ vasena saha-jātaṇ ti vuttaṇ. Vatthumhi pi

¹ B. cha.

es' eva nayo. Tam pi hi kiñcā pi purejātaṃ, khandhamissa-kattā pana purejātapaccayo na hoti. Kevalaṃ purejātānaṃ nissayādīnaṃ vasena purejātaṃ ti vuttaṃ. Dutiyapaññhe saha-jātaṃ pacchājātaṃ āhāra-indriyaṃ ti vuttche catūhi pi saha-jāta-nissaya-atthi-avigatavasena cattāro paccayā dassitā. Imasmiṃ hi vāre saha-jātapaccayo labbhati, pacchājātapaccayādayo na labbhanti. Pacchājātānaṃ pana āhāra-indriya-sankhātānaṃ ca atthi-avigatānaṃ vasen' etaṃ vuttaṃ. Kusalā hi khandhā avyakatā ca mahābhūtā upādā-rūpānaṃ saha-jātapaccayena nissayapaccayena atthi-avigatapaccayehi ti catudhā paccayā honti, pacchājātā pana kusalā tehi yeva bhūtehi saddhiṃ tesāṃ yeva upādā-rūpānaṃ atthi-avigatavasena paccayo. Kabaḷinkārāhāro pi pacchājātehi kusalehi saddhiṃ purejātassa kāyassa atthi-avigatavasen' eva paccayo. Rūpajīvitindriyaṃ pi pacchājātehi kusalehi saddhiṃ kaṭaṭṭā-rūpānaṃ atthi-avigatapaccayen' eva paccayo. Iti imaṃ catudhā paccayabhāvaṃ sandhāya saha-jātaṃ pacchājātaṃ āhāraṃ indriyaṃ ti idaṃ vuttaṃ. Pacchājāta-āhāra-indriya-paccayā paṇ' ettha na labbhanti yeva. Parato akusalamissakapaññadvaye pi es' eva nayo ti evaṃ ettha tesu tesu paññesu sankhipitvā vuttapaccayānaṃ pabhedo veditabbo. Tasmiṃ tasmiṃ pana paccayo tesāṃ tesāṃ paññānaṃ parihānāparihāniṃ parato āvikarissamā ti.

Paccayuddhārassa atthavamānā samuttā.

Idani ete kusalo dhammo kusalassu dhammassā ti ādayo anuṇomavasena paṇmarasa vārā dassitā. Yasmā paccaniye pi ete yeva, na ito uddhaṃ, hetthā pana honti, tasmā yassa yassa paccayassa paccaniye ye ye vārā labbhanti, te te ādito paṭṭhāya gūṇanāvasena dassetuṃ, na-hetuyā paṇmarasā ti¹ ādi ārauddhaṃ.

Tattha na-hetuyā sabbesaṃ pi yathā-dassitānaṃ paccayānaṃ vasena paṇmarasa labbhanti. Na-ārammaṇe saha-jāte hetupaccayo pavisati. Tasmiṃ tasmiṃ vāre suddho ārammaṇa-paccayo parihāyati. So sapaccayavasena te vārā vissajjanaṃ labhanti. Yathā ca na-ārammaṇe, evaṃ sesesaṃ pi. Saha-jāte hetupaccayo pavisati. Tasmiṃ tasmiṃ ca vāre upanissa-

¹ Above, p. 191.

yena anantare ti evaṃ paccanīyato tñitā paccayā parihāyanti. Avasesapaccayavasena te te vārā vissajjanāṃ labhanti. Na-sahajāto pana kusalo dhammo kusalassa ca avyākatassa ca, akusalo dhammo akusalassa ca avyākatassa ca, kusalo ca avyākato ca dhammo kusalassa, akusalo ca avyākato ca dhammo akusalassa ti ime cattāro vārā parihāyanti. Etesaṃ hi purimesu dvīsu sahajātapaccayena paccayo ti ekādasannaṃ paccayānaṃ vasena eko va paccayasangaho vutto. Te tasmīṃ paṭikkhitte aññenākarena vissajjanāṃ na labhanti. Paṇḍimesu dvīsu nissaya-atthi-avigatapaccaye sandhāya sahajātaṃ purejātan ti vuttaṃ. Te sahajāte paṭikkhitte avasesānaṃ hetu-ādināṃ ca purejātānaṃ ceva nissaya-atthi-avigatānaṃ vasena vissajjanāṃ na labhanti, tasmā ime cattāro pi vārā parihāyanti. Avasesānaṃ vasena ekādasā ti vuttaṃ. Tattha siyā tathā hetumhi paṭikkhitte sesānaṃ adhipati ādīnaṃ vasena te vārā laddhā, evaṃ sahajāte paṭikkhitte avasesānaṃ hetu-ādīnaṃ vasena kasmā na labbhanti ti? Nippadesattā. Hetu-ādayo hi sahajātānaṃ ekadesamattato sappadesā, tasmā tesu paṭikkhittesu aññesaṃ vasena te vārā labbhanti. Sahajāto pana nippadeso sabbe pi hetu-ādayo gaṇhāti, tasmā tasmīṃ paṭikkhitte sabbe pi te paṭikkhittā honti. Na hi asahajātā hetupaccayādayo nāma atthi, iti sahajātassa nippadesattā tasmīṃ paṭikkhitte sabbe pi te ubho pi vārā na labbhanti. Sahajātaṃ purejātan ti vissajjitavāresu pana kiñcūpi sahajātapaccayo yeva natthi, yasmā pan' ettha sahajātā va arūpakkhandhā nissaya-atthi-avigatavasena paccayā.¹ Sahajāte ca paṭikkhitte ekantena sahajāta-nissaya-atthi-avigatā paṭikkhittā honti, tasmā tassa paṭikkhittattā te pi vārā na labbhanti. ti. Evaṃ sabbathā p' ettha ime cattāro vārā parihāyanti. Avasesānaṃ yeva vasena ekādasā ti vuttaṃ. Na-aññamañña-na-nissaya-na-sampayuttesu² pi te yeva vārā parihāyanti. Kasmā? Sahajātagahitattā. Yath' eva hi arūpadhammabhūto sahajātapaccayo nippadesena cattāro arūpakkhandhe gaṇhāti, tathā aññamañña-nissayasampayuttā pi ti sahajātagahitattā etesu pi paṭikkhittesu te vārā na labbhanti ti veditabbā. Tena vuttaṃ na-aññamañña-ekādasā, na-nissaye ekādasā, na-sampayutte ekādasā ti. Tattha siyā kiñ-

¹ S. °avigatapaccayena paccayo.² B. °na-sampayutte.

cāpi ime avisesena kusalādibhedānaṃ catunnaṃ khandhānaṃ sangāhakattā sahaajātagahitā, kusalo pana kusalāvyākatassa, ṭhapetvā sahaajātapaccayaṃ, aññathā paccayo va na hoti, tasmā tasmiṃ paṭikkhitte so vāro parihāyati, kusalo pana kusalāvyākatānaṃ neva aññamañña-paccayo hoti, tasmiṃ paṭikkhitte so vāro kasmā parihāyati ti? Aññamañña-paccayadhammavasena pavattisambhāvato.¹ Yath' eva hi kusalāvyākatā kusalassa sahaajātapaccayā² va na honti. Sahajātadhammavasena³ pana nissayapaccayādihi pavattisambhāvato⁴ tasmiṃ paṭikkhitte so vāro parihāyati, evam idhā pi aññamañña-paccayadhammavasena sahajātādihi pavattisambhāvato⁴ tasmiṃ paṭikkhitte so vāro parihāyati. Na-aññamañña-paccayena paccayo ti padassa hi ayam attho: ye dhammā aññamañña-paccayasangahitaṃ gutā, na tēhi paccayehi⁵ kusalo ca kusalāvyākatānaṃ sahajātādivasena paccayo honto' aññamañña-paccayadhammeh' eva paccayo hoti, tasmā tasmiṃ paṭikkhitte so vāro parihāyati. Yathā ca so vāro, tathā sesā pi tayo ti cattāro pi te vārā parihāyanti. Na-nissaye ekādasā ti etthā pi yasmā tesā vārānaṃ ekantena sahaajātapaccayadhammā va nissayabhūtā, tasmā nissaye paṭikkhitte parihāyanti. Na-purejāte terasā ti sahajātaṃ purejātaṃ ti vuttavissajjane dvimūlako dve apanetvā terasa. Yathā hi te sahajāte paṭikkhitte purejātānaṃ yeva nissaya-atthi-avigatānaṃ vasena vissajjanaṃ na labhanti, tathā purejāte pi paṭikkhitte sahajātānaṃ yeva nissaya-atthi-avigatānaṃ vasena vissajjanaṃ labhanti, tasmā te apanetvā terasā ti veditabbā. Na-pacchājāte pannarasā ti ettha pacchājātapaccayena paccayo ti sahajātaṃ pacchājātaṃ āhāraṃ indriyaṃ ti vā āgatatṭhānesu, ṭhapetvā pacchājātaṃ, avasesavasena pi te pañhā labbhanti, tasmā pannaras' eva vuttā. Na-kamme ti ādisu yasmā kamma-vipāka-āhāra-indriya-jhāna-maggā pi kusalādibhedānaṃ catunnaṃ khandhānaṃ ekadeso va, tasmā, ṭhapetvā te dhamme, avasesadhammavasena sahajātadhammā paccayā honti ti ekam pi pañhavissajjanaṃ na parihīnaṃ. Na-sampayutte⁶ ekā dasā ti yasmā tesu catusu vāresu sampayuttadhammā

¹ Bm. sabbhāvato.² S. Sahajātapaccaya°.³ B. na to hi paccayo.⁴ Bm. paccayo.⁵ B. °sabbhāvato.⁶ B. Sampayutte.

sahajātādi paccayena paccayo honti; tasmā sampayuttapaccayapaṭikkhepena te yeva vārā parihāyanti ti veditabbā. *Na-vippayutte navā* ti dumūluka-ekāvasānā¹ cattāro ekamūlākūdukāvasānā dve cū ti imo cha vārā ekantena vippayuttapaccayadhammehi yuttā. Te hi sahajātādivasena paccayā² honti, tasmā vippayutte paṭikkhitte sabbe pi te parihāyanti ti nav' eva labbhanti. Tena vuttan na-vippayutte navā ti. No-atthi-no-avigatesu pi te yeva veditabbā. Ekantena hi te vārā atthi-avigatapaccayadhammayuttā,³ tasmā te tesan paṭikkhepe parihāyanti. Ye pi labbhanti, tesu ārammaṇavasena anantarādi vasena vā vissajjanāni katabbāni. Sahajāta-purejāta-pacchajāta-āhāra-indriyabhedato pañcannaṇ atthi-avigatānaṇ vippayuttadhammānaṇ vā vasena na kātabbāni ti.

Evam paccanīye laddhavāre gaṇanato dassetvā, idāni
dumūlakādivasena paccayagananaj dassetuṃ na-hetupaccayā
mū-ārammaṇe pammusaṭi ti ādi āradhaya.⁴

Tattha na-hotumūlakadukesu atirekaganāno ūnaganānena saddhiy yojito ūnaganāno va hoti. Timūlakena *upanissaye terasā* ti kusalo akusalassa, akusalo kusalassā ti dve vārā parihāyanti. Kasamā? Na-ārammananena saddhiy na-upanissayassa ghaṭitattā. Ārammanavāsena hi upanissayavasena ca mesasaṃ pavattī. Tañ ca ubhayaṃ paṭikkhittaṃ. Ārammā-nādhīpati ca ūrammanūpanissayagahanena gahito hoti yeva. Cha mūlake pi *na-upanissaye terasā* ti te yeva terasa. Sattamūlake pana *na-upanissaye sattā* ti na-sahajātena saddhiy ghaṭitattā tattha parihīne hi⁶ catūhi saddhiy kusalo kusalassa, kusalo akusalassa, akusalo akusalassa, akusalo kusalassā ti ime anantarūpanissaya-pakatūpanissayavasena pavattamānā cattāro ti aṭṭha parihāyanti, tasmā avasesānaṃ vasena sattā ti vuttaṃ. *Na-purejāte ekādasā* ti na-sahajātena saddhiy ghaṭitattā ekādasā. *Na-pacchājāte navā* ti tesu ekādasasu sahajātaṃ pacchājātaṃ āhāraṃ indriyaṃ ti uddhavissaj-janesu dumūlake avyākataṃ te vāre apanetvā tehi sahajāte paṭikkhitte pi pacchājātavasena aparihīnā. Sahajātena pana saddhiy pacchājāte paṭikkhitte parihāyanti ti sesānaṃ

1 S. dukāvasūnī.

² В. рассказ.

3 S. °dhammesu yuttā.

* Above, p. 191.

⁵ S. parihīno tehi.

vasena navā ti vuttaṃ. Aṭṭhamūlake *na-nissaye ekādasā* ti sabbhaṃ heṭṭhā vuttasadisam eva. Navamūlake *na-upanissaye pañcā* ti kusalādayo avyākatantā¹ tayo, dumūlakā avyākatantā dve eā ti pañca. Tesu nānākhaṇṇikakamma-āhāra-rūpajjivitindriya-pacchājātadhammavasena vissajjanay veditabbay. Dasamūlake *na-purejāte pañcā* ti ādisu pi te yeva na-pacchājāte tīṇi ti pacchājātavasena labbhamāne dumūlake avyākatante² dve apantvā avasesū. Na-vippayutte pi te yeva tayo.³ *No-atthiyū dve* ti nānākhaṇṇikakammavasena kusalaṃ ca akusalaṃ ca kaṭattā-rūpassa. Vipākaṃ paṇ' ettha na-upanissayena saddhiṃ ghaṭitattā na labbhati. Ekādasamūlake heṭṭhā vuttasadisā va gāṇā. Dvādasamūlake *na-kamme ekaṃ* ti avyākatena avyākatay. Tattha ca āhāra-indriyavasena vissajjanay veditabbay. Terasamūlakādisu pi sabbattha ekaṃ ti āgataṭṭhāne idam eva gahetabbay. Na-āhāre pana indriyavasena vissajjanay veditabbay. Na-indriye āhāravasena euddasamūlakādisu na-kammena saddhiṃ ghaṭitattā no-atthi-no-avigatā na labbhauti ti na vuttā. Na-āhārapaccayā na-jhānapaccayā ti na-indriyay apantvā vuttaṃ, tasmā tattha indriyavasena ekaṃ veditabbay. Na-vipākapaccayā na-indriyapaccayā ti na-āhārapaccayay upantvā vuttaṃ, tasmā tattha āhāravasena ekaṃ veditabbay. Inesu pana dvīsu paccanīyato tītesu gāṇā nāma natthi, tasmā ekato na dassitā ti.

Na-hetumūlakaṃ niṭṭhitay.

Na-ārammaṇamūlakādisu pi pannarasa, terasa, ekādasā, navā ti⁴ sabbadukesu cattāro va mūlagāṇaṇaparicchedā. Tikādisu pana bahupaccayasamāyoge itarāṇi pi satta pañca tīpi dve ekaṃ ti paricchinna-gāṇāṇi vissajjanāni labbhanti yeva. Tesu yesay paccayāṇay samāyoge yaṃ yaṃ labbhati, taṃ taṃ heṭṭhā vuttanayena sādhukaṃ sallakkhetvā uddharitabbay. Sabbhesu c' etesu na-ārammaṇamūlakādisu na-ārammaṇādini padāni atikkantena na-hetupadena⁵ saddhiṃ paṭhamay sambandhitvā⁶ va cakkāni katāni. Yasāṃ pana

¹ S. avyākatāne.

² S. avyākatay te.

³ S. tīpi.

⁴ Above, p. 193.

⁵ B. atikkantena hetu°.

⁶ B. bandhitvā.

tāni na-hetumūlake vuttasadisān' eva honti, tasmā vitthārena adassetvā saukhepaṃ katvā dassitāni. Tattha yathā na-hetumūlake na-ārammaṇa-na-upanissayā viṣuṇ [viṣuṇ]¹ pannarasa vāre labhantā pi samāyoge terasa labhiṃsu, evaṃ sabbattha terasa yeva labhanti. Yathā ca na-ārammaṇa-na-sahajāteli saddhiṃ na-upanissaye satta vārā honti, evaṃ na-upanissaya-na-ārammaṇehi saddhiṃ na-sahajāte pi satta. Na-nissayapaccayā na-upanissayapaccayā na-pacchājāte tīṇi ti kusalādīni avyākatantāni. Tesu kaṭattā-rūpaṃ ca āhārasaṃmutthānaṃ ca paccayuppannaṃ. Na-āhāra-na-indriyamūlakesu catukkesu na-kamma na saddhiṃ aghaṭitattā na-hetumūlake viya ekantena [na]² labbhanti. Na-indriyamūlake, na-upanissaye ca na-purejāte ca ṭhapetvā, na-āhāre tīṇi ti katabban ti na-indriyapaccayato paṭṭhāya ime dve paccaye ghaṭetvā na-indriyapaccayā . . . pe . . . na-upanissaya-paccayā na-āhāre tīṇi. Na-indriyapaccayā . . . pe . . . na-purejātapaccayā na-āhāre tīṇi ti evaṃ imchi paccayehi saddhiṃ na-āhārapaccayo ca gaṇanā katabbā ti attho. Tattha tīṇi ti kusalādīn' eva avyākatassa. Tattha kusulūkusulā kaṭattā rūpānaṃ purejātassa ca kāyassa pacchājātapaccayena. Avyākatā pana citta-cetasikā pacchājātapaccayen' evā ti imeṣaṃ vasena tīṇi viṣajjanāni vedittabbāni. Parato pana na-pacchājātēna saddhiṃ ghaṭitattā na-āhāre dve ti vuttaṃ.³ Tattha kaṭattā rūpavasena kusalaṃ avyākatassa, tathā akusalaṃ ti ettakam eva labbhati. Āhārassa pana paṭikkhitattā kabalinkārāhāro atthi-avigatavasenā pi paccayabhāvaṃ na labbhati. Na-vippayuttamūlakassa catu-mūlakena upanissaye pañca ti kusalo saha-jātakusalassa. Kusalo kaṭattā rūpasamūkhātassa avyākatassa, akusalo saha-jāta-akusalassa, tathā kaṭattā-rūpasamūkhātassa avyākatassa, avyākatō saha-jāta-avyākatassā ti evaṃ pañca. Na-vippayuttapaccayā . . . pe . . . na-upanissaye tīṇi ti heṭṭhā vuttanayen' eva kusalādayo tayo avyākatassa. No-atthipaccayā na hetuṃ nāvā ti⁴ na-hetupaccayā no-atthiyā vuttānani eva. Sabbe pi hi ekamūlak' ekāvasānā anantarapakatūpanissayavasena labbhanti. Na-ārammaṇe nāvā ti pi te yeva na-ārammaṇe ṭhātvā na-upanissayo dve katabbā. Yāva nissayam pi ti

¹ Bm. omits.² B. omits.³ Above, p. 108.⁴ Above, p. 190.

no-atthimūlake naye no-atthipaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammapapaccayā ti evaṃ cakkabandhagamanena na-ārammapapaccaye ṭhatvā imehi vā tīhi ito paresu na-adhipati-ādisu aññataraññatarena vā saddhiṃ yāva nissayapaccayaṃ pāpunāti tāva ṭhatvā na-upanissaye dve vissajjanāni kātābāni ti attho. Evaṃ lakkhaṇaṃ ṭhapetvā¹ puna na-ārammapanato paṭṭhāya yāva na-nissayā satta paccaye gahetvā na-upanissaye dve ti āha. Tattha no-atthipaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammapapaccayā na-upanissaye dve, no-atthipaccayā na-hetu-na-ārammapa-adhipatipaccayā na-upanissaye dve ti evaṃ na-ārammapanato purima-paccehimchi na-nissaya-pariyosānehi² sabbapadchi saddhiṃ yojānā kātābā. Dve ti paṇ' ettha kusalo avyākatassa, akusalo avyākatassa ti nānākhanikakamnavasena kaṭattā-rūpassa paccayavasena veditābāni. Na-upanissayapadena saddhiṃ na-purejātādisu sabbattha dve. Kammapaccayo paṇ' ettha na gahito, tasmiṃ hi gahite te pi dve vārā chijjanti vissajjanam eva na labbhati. Evaṃ yena yena saddhiṃ yassa yassa saṃsandane yaṃ labbhati yaṃ ca parihāyati, taṃ sabbaṃ sādhuṃ saṃsallakhetvā sabbapaccaniyesu gaṇanā uddharitābā ti.

Paccanīyaṃ nīṭṭhitaṃ.

[*Anulomapaccanīyaṃ.*]

Anulomapaccanīyo *hetupaccayā satta, ārammaṇe navā* ti evaṃ Anulome,³ *na-hetuyā pannarasa, na-ārammaṇe pannarasā* ti evaṃ Paccanīye ca⁴ laddhagaṇanesu paccayesu yo paccayo anulomato ṭhito, tassa anulome laddhavārehi saddhiṃ ye paccanīyato ṭhitassa paccanīye laddhavāresu sadisavārā tesuṃ vasena gaṇanā veditābā. Anulomasmiṃ hi *hetupaccaye hetuyā satta* ti satta vārā laddhā. Paccanīye na-ārammapapaccaye na-ārammaṇe pannarasā ti pannarasa laddhā. Tesu yo hetuyā satta vuttā, tehi saddhiṃ na-ārammaṇe vuttesu pannarasasu kusalo kusalassa, avyākatassa, kusalāvyākatassa, akusalo akusalassa, avyākatassa, akusalāvyākatassa, avyākato avyākatassa ti ime satta sadisā. Te sandhūya *hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇe satta* ti vuttaṃ.⁴ *Na-adhipatiyā satta* ti ādisu pi

¹ B. Bm. omī na-.

² Above, p. 191.

³ Above, p. 180.

⁴ Above, p. 200.

es' eva nayo. Na-sahajātassa pana hetupaccayassa abhāvā na-sahajāte eko pi na labbhate, tasmā tena saddhiṃ yojanā na katā. Na-aññamaññe kusalādayo tayo rūpāvyākatassa labbhanti, te sandhāya tīnī ti vuttaṃ. Tathā na-sampayutte. Na-vippayutte pana kusalaṃ kusalassa, akusalaṃ akusalassa, avyākataṃ avyākatassā ti arūpadhammavasena tīnī veditabbā. Na-nissaya-no-atthi-no-vigatā na-sahajāto viya na labbhanti yevā ti tehi pi saddhiṃ yojanā na katā. Evam ettha satta tīnī ti dve yeva gaṇanaparichedā. Tesāṃ vasena ūtataragaṇanena saddhiṃ atirekagaṇanassa pi gaṇanaṃ parihāpetvā paccayaghaṭanesu gaṇanā veditabbā.

Tattha *hetu-sahajāta-nissaya-atthi-avigatan ti na-ārammaṇe sattā* ti kusalo dhammo kusalassa dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo sahaajāta-nissaya-atthi-avigatapaccayena paccayo na-ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo. Kusalā hetu-sampayuttakānaṃ¹ khandhānaṃ hetupaccayena paccayo sahaajāta-nissaya-atthi-avigatapaccayena paccayo na-ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo ti iminā nayena satta vārā uddharitabbā. *Na-adhīpaliyā sattā* ti ādisu pi es' eva nayo. Dutiye ghaṭane aññamaññassa pavitṭhattā, ṭhapetvā na-sampayuttaṃ, sesesu tīnī ti vuttaṃ. Na-sampayutte pana aññamañña-vippayuttaṃ paṭisandhi-nāmarūpaṃ sandhāya ekan ti vuttaṃ. Aññamaññapaccayo c' ettha anulomaghaṭane pavitṭhattā paccanīyato na labbhati, tasmā na-aññamaññe ti na vuttaṃ. Yathā c' ettha, evaṃ saggahaṭanesu pi pavitṭhapaccayā paccanīyato na labbhanti ti na vuttā.

Tatiyaghaṭane sampayuttassa pavitṭhattā sabbattha tīni yeva.

Catutthaghaṭane vippayuttassa pavitṭhattā tīnī ti kusalādini cittasamuṭṭhānarūpassa.

Pañcame vipākassa pavitṭhattā sabbattha ekaṃ avyākataṃ tena avyākataṃ. Ito paresu pi vipākasampayuttesu es' eva nayo.

Hetu-sahajāta-nissaya-indriya-magga-atthi-avigatan ti na-ārammaṇe cattārī ti² kusalo kusalassa, avyākatassa, kusolāvyākatassa, avyākato avyākatassā ti imesaṃ vasena veditabbāni. Sesesu pi es' eva nayo.

¹ Bm. hetū°.

² Above, p. 201.

Na-aññamaññe dve ti kusalā-avyākatassa, tathā avyākato.
Parato pi dvīsu es' eva nayo.

Iminā upāyena sabbaghaṭanesu labbhamānavasena gaṇanā veditabbā. Sabbāni pi e' etāni imasmiṇṇ anulomapaccaniye saha-jātavasena ceva pakinnakavasena ca pannarasādhikāni cattāri ghaṭanasatāni vuttāni. Tesu tasmīṇ tasmīṇ ghaṭane ye anulomato ṭhitā paccayā, tesaj eko pi paccaniyato na labbhati. Hetumūlake e' ettha paṭhamo ghaṭane anulomato pañcamaṇṇ paccayānaṇ ṭhitattā paccaniyato ekūnavīsati paccayā āgatā. Evaṇ sesesu pi anulomato ṭhitā va sesā paccaniyato āgatā. Anulomato e' ettha bahusu pi ṭhitesu paccaniyato ekeko va āgato ti veditabbā. Yathā ca hetumūlake evaṇ ārammaṇādīmūlakesu pi sabbam etaṇ vidhānaṇ yathānurūpato¹ veditabbanti.

Anuloma-paccaniyaṇ nīttihilaṇ.

[*Paccaniyānūlomaj.*]

Paccaniyānūlome pi *hetuyā satta, ārammaṇe navā* ti evaṇ Anūlome, *na-hetuyā pannarasa, na-ārammaṇe pannarasā* ti evaṇ Paccaniye ca laddhagaṇanesu paccayesu yo paccaniyato ṭhito, tassa paccaniyato laddhavāresu ye anulomato ṭhitassa anulomato laddhavārehi sadisā vārā, tesaj vasena gaṇanā veditabbā. Paccaniyasmīṇ hi na-hetupaccaye *na-hetuyā pannarasā* ti pannarasa vārā laddhā.

Anūlome ārammaṇapaccaye *ārammaṇe navā* ti nava vārā laddhā. Tattha yena hetuyā pannarasa vuttā, tesu ye vārā ārammaṇe vutthehi navahi sadisā, tesaj vasena gaṇanā veditabbā. Tattha ye ārammaṇe nava vuttā, tena hetuyā vuttesu pannarasasu kusalo kusalākusalāvyākatānaṇ, akusalo akusala kusalāvyākatānaṇ, avyākato avyākata-kusalā-kusalānaṇ ti imchi navahi sadisā, te sandhāya *na-hetuyā ārammaṇe navā* ti vuttaṇ.² *Adhipatiyā dasā* ti ādisu pi es' eva nayo. Ārammaṇādīmaṇ hi anulomagaṇanāya ye vārā vuttā, na-hetupaccayena saddhiṇ saṇsandane pi te sabbe labbhanti ti veditabbā. Kusalo dhammo kusalassa dhammassa na-hetupaccayena paccayo, ārammaṇapaccayena

¹ S. yathānūlomato anurūpato.

² Above, p. 222.

paccayo: dānaṃ datvā, sīlaṃ samādiyivā, uposathakammaṃ kutvā, taṃ paccavekkhātī, pubbe suciṇṇāni paccavekkhātī ti iminā upāyena tesāṃ pāli uddharitabbā. Na-hetupaccayā adhipatiyā [dasā]¹ ti ettha, ṭhapetvā vīmaṃsādhipatiṃ, sesādhipativasena anulomavibhange āgatavārā uddharitabbā. Evam ettha naṁ, dasa, satta, tīni, terasa, ekaṃ ti cha gaṇa-napariuccheda; tesāṃ vasena ūnataragaṇanena saddhiṃ atirekagaṇanassā pi gaṇanaṃ parihāpetvā na-hetumūlakādīnaṃ nayānaṃ timūlakādisu sabbasaṃsandanesu gaṇanā veditabbā.

Idaṃ tāva sādharāṇalakkaṇaṃ; na paṇ' etaṃ sabbasaṃsandaneṣu gacchati. Yehi pana paccayehi saddhiṃ yesaṃ paccayānaṃ saṃsandane ye vārā virujjhanti, te apanetvā avasesānaṃ vasena p' ettha gaṇanā veditabbā. Na-hetupaccayā, na-ārammaṇapaccayā adhipatiyā satta ti ettha hi kusalo akusalassa, avyākato kusalassa, akusalassā ti ime ārammaṇadhipativasena labbhamānā tayo vārā virujjhanti. Kasmā? Na-ārammaṇapaccayā ti vuttattā, tasmā te apanetvā saha-jātādhipatiṃ nayaṇ' ev' ettha kusalo kusalassa, avyākatassa, kusalāvyākatassa, akusalo akusalassa, avyākatassa, akusalāvyākatassa, avyākato avyākatassā ti satta vārā veditabbā. Te pi na-hetupaccayā ti vacanato, ṭhapetvā vīmaṃsādhipatiṃ, sesādhipatiṇaṃ vasena. Evaṃ sabbattha ūnataragaṇana-paccayavasena avirujjhamānagaṇanavasena ca gaṇanā veditabbā. Yesu paccayesu paccanīyato ṭhitesu ye anulomato na tiṭṭhanti, te pi veditabbā; seyyathidaṃ: anantarapaccanīyato ṭhite samānantarāsevana-natthi-vigatā anulomato na tiṭṭhanti, saha-jāte paccanīyato ṭhite hetu-aññamañña-vipākajhāna-magga-sampayuttā anulomato na² tiṭṭhanti. Nissaye paccanīyato ṭhite vatthupurejāto anulomato na tiṭṭhati. Āhāre vā indriye vā paccanīyato ṭhite hetu-aññamañña³ vipākajhāna-magga-sampayuttā anulomato tiṭṭhanti. Ārammaṇe pana paccanīyato ṭhite adhipati-upanissayā anulomato tiṭṭhanti. Ārammaṇādhipati ārammaṇūpanissayā pana na labbhanti. Iminā upāyena sabbattha yaṃ labbhati, yaṃ ca na labbhati, taṃ jānitvā labbhamānavasena vārā uddharitabbā. Tattha sabbesu pi timūlakādisu *anantare satta* ti ādayo dumūlake laddhavārā yeva. Satta mūlakādisu pana na-saha-

¹ Bm. omits.² S. omits na.³ S. omits.

jātapaccayā nissaye tīṇī ti¹ purejātavasena vatthunissaye tīṇi. Kamme dve nānūkaṇṇikavaseṇ' eva. Āhāre ekaṇ kabalinkā-rāhāravaseṇa. Indriye ekaṇ cha rūpiṇḍriyavaseṇa. Kameṇa gantvā vippayutte tīṇī ti kusalādināṇ avyākatantāni pacchājātavasena atthi-avigatesu pañcā ti tāni ceva tīṇi kusalā-vyākatā avyākatassa, akusalāvyākatā avyākatassā ti imāni ca dve pacchājāta-āhāra-indriyavaseṇā ti. Pacchājātapaccayassa paccanīkaḥāvato paṭṭhāya pana atthi-avigatesu ekaṇ ti avyākato avyākatassa āhāra-indriyavaseṇa. Na-āhāre gaḥite na-indriyapaccayā ti² gaḥetabbāṇ. Tathā na-indriye gaḥite āhārapaccayā ti. Kasmā? Dvīsu ekato gaḥitesu gaṇetabbavārassa abhāvato jhāna-maggādisu pi paccanīkato tḥitesu āhārato vā indriyato vā ekaṇ annomaṇ akatvā va avasāne indriye ekaṇ, atthiyā ekaṇ, avigate ekaṇ; āhāre ekaṇ, atthiyā ekaṇ, avigate ekaṇ ti vuttaṇ. Sesāni ettha uttānattḥam evā ti.

Na-hetumūlakāṇ nīṭṭhilaṇ.

Na-ārammanamūlakādisu na-aññamaññamūlake na-aññamaññapaccayā hetuyā tīṇī ti³ akusalādinī cittaṣamutṭhānāṇ adhipatīyā atṭhā ti adhipatīyā vuttesu dasaṇ kusalo kusalāvyākatassa, akusalo akusalāvyākatassā ti dve apanetvā sesāni atṭḥa.

Sahajāle pañcā ti hetuyā vuttehi tīhi saddhiṇ kusalo ca avyākato ca avyākatassa, akusalo ca avyākato ca avyākatassā ti ime dve.

Nissāye sattā ti imehi pañcahi saddhiṇ avyākato kusalassa, avyākato akusalassā ti ime dve vatthuvaseṇa.

Kamme tīṇī ti hetuyā vuttān' eva sesatikesu pi es' eva nayo.

Adhipatīyā tīṇī ti hetṭhā vuttān' eva.

Na-āhāramūlake aññamaññe tīṇī ti,⁴ tḥapotvā āhāre, sesa-cetasikavaseṇa veditabbāni. Yathā ca hetṭhā, tathā idhā pi na-āhāra-na-indriyesu ekekam eva gaḥitaṇ, na dve ekato.

Na-sampayuttapaccayā hetuyā tīṇī ti hetṭhā na-aññamaññe vuttān' eva.

Adhipatīyā atṭhā ti hetṭhā vuttān' eva.

Na-vippayuttamūlake kamme pañcā ti⁵ kusalādi cetanā saha-

¹ Above, p. 223.

² S. inserts na.

³ Above, p. 224.

⁴ Above, p. 227.

⁵ Above, p. 228.

jātakusalādīnaṃ nānākhanikā kusalākusalā cetanā vipākaṇaṃ kammāsamutṭhānarupassā ti evaṃ pañca.

Āhāra-indriyesu tīni saha-jātasadisāni.

Jhāna-maggādisu tīni hetusadisāni.

No-atthimūlako yasmā hetu no-atthi nāma na hoti, niyamato atthi yeva, tasmā taṃ agahetvā *na-ārammaṇe navā* ti vuttaṃ. Yathā ca hetu, tathā aññe pi atthi paccayalak-khaṇayuttā ettha anulomato na tiṭṭhanti. *Kamme dve* ti idaṃ pana nānākhanikakammavasena vuttaṃ. Paccanīyato sabbe labbhanti.

Yaṃ pana anulomato labbhamānam pi agahetvā tato purataraṃ paccayā paccanīyato gayhanti. So pacchā yojanaṃ labhati. Ten' ev' ettha *no-atthipaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . pe . . . no-avigatapaccayā kamme dve* ti vuttaṃ.¹ Kasmā pan' esa sakatṭhāne yeva gahito ti? Yasmā avasesesu sabbesu pi paccanīyato ṭhitesu eko va anulomato labbhati. Idaṃ hi imasmiṃ paccayānulome lakkhaṇaṃ. So sabbesu paccanīyato ṭhitesu eko va anulomato labbhati, so pacchā vuccatī ti.

No-atthipaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . pe . . . no-avigatapaccayā upanissaye navā ti ettha pi es' eva nayo. Idaṃ pana pakatūpanissayavasena vuttaṃ. Iminā upāyena sabbattha labbhamānaṃ, alabbhamānaṃ pure vuttaṃ pacchā vuttaṃ ca veditabban ti.

Pañhavārassa paccanīyānulomaṃ nīṭṭhitaṃ.

Nīṭṭhitā ca Kusalaṭṭhikapaṭṭhānassa vannaṇā.

¹ Above, p. 229.